

IMPERIAL GAZETTEER OF INDIA

PROVINCIAL SERIES

UNITED PROVINCES OF
AGRA AND OUDH

VOL. II

THE ALLAHĀBĀD, BENARES, GORAKHPUR, KUMAUN,
LUCKNOW, AND FYZĀBĀD DIVISIONS, AND
THE NATIVE STATES

SUPERINTENDENT OF GOVERNMENT PRINTING
CALCUTTA

1908

Price Rs. 6, or 9s.]

**OXFORD; HORACE HART
PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
ALLAHĀBĀD DIVISION	I-I22
CAWNPORE DISTRICT	2-21
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	2
Geology	3
Botany	3
Fauna	3
Climate and temperature	3
Rainfall	3
History	3
Archaeology	5
The people	5
Castes and occupations	5
Christian missions	6
General agricultural conditions	6
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	6
Improvements in agricultural practice	7
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	7
Irrigation	7
Minerals	7
Arts and manufactures	7
Commerce	8
Railways and roads	8
Famine	8
District staff	9
Civil justice and crime	9
Land revenue administration	9
Local self-government	10
Police and jails	10
Education	10
Hospitals and dispensaries	10
Vaccination	11
Bibliography	11
AKBARPUR TAHSĪL	11

	PAGE
BILHAUR TAHSĪL	11
BHOGNĪPUR TAHSĪL	12
CAWNPORE TAHSĪL	12
DERĀPUR	12
NARWAL	13
SHIVARĀJPUR	13
GHĀTAMPUR	14
BILHAUR TOWN	14
BITHŪR	14
CAWNPORE CITY	15-20
The Mutiny	15
Municipality	17
Trade	18
Manufactures	19
Education	20
MAKANPUR	20 ^e
FATEHPUR DISTRICT	21-32
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	21
Geology	21
Botany	21
Fauna	21
Climate and temperature	22
Rainfall	22
History	22
Archaeology	23
The people	23
Castes and occupations	24
Christian missions	24
General agricultural conditions	24
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	25
Improvements in agricultural practice	25
Cattle and sheep	25
Irrigation	26
Minerals	26
Arts and manufactures	26
Commerce	26
Railways and roads	26
Famine	27
District staff	27
Civil justice and crime	27
Land revenue administration	27
Local self-government	28
Police and jails	28
Education	28

TABLE OF CONTENTS

v

	PAGE
Hospitals and dispensaries	28
Vaccination	29
Bibliography	29
FATEHPUR TAHSĪL	29
KHAJUĀ TAHSĪL	29
GHĀZĪPUR TAHSĪL	30
KHĀGĀ	30
BINDKĪ	30
FATEHPUR TOWN	31
KHAJUĀ TOWN	31
KORĀ	31
BĀNDĀ DISTRICT	32-50
Boundaries, configuration, and hill and river systems	32
Geology	32
Botany	33
Fauna	33
Climate and temperature	33
Rainfall	33
History	33
Archaeology	35
The people	35
Castes and occupations	36
Christian missions	36
General agricultural conditions	36
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	37
Improvements in agricultural practice	37
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	38
Irrigation	38
Forests	38
Minerals	38
Arts and manufactures	39
Commerce	39
Railways and roads	39
Famine	39
District subdivisions and staff	40
Civil justice and crime	40
Land revenue administration	40
Local self-government	41
Police and jails	42
Education	42
Hospitals and dispensaries	42
Vaccination	42
Bibliography	42
BĀNDĀ TAHSĪL	42

	PAGE
PAILĀNI	43
BABERŪ	43
KAMĀSIN	43
MAU	44
KARWĪ TAHSĪL	44
BADAUSĀ	44
GIRWĀN	45
KARWĪ SUBDIVISION	45
BĀNDĀ TOWN	45
CHITRAKŪT	46
KĀLINJAR	46
KARWĪ TOWN	49
RĀJĀPUR (OR MAJHGAWĀN)	50
HAMĪRPUR DISTRICT	50-63
Boundaries, configuration, and hill and river systems	50
Geology	51
Botany	51
Fauna	51
Climate and temperature	51
Rainfall	51
History	51
Archaeology	53
The people	53
Castes and occupations	53
Christian missions	54
General agricultural conditions	54
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	54
Improvements in agricultural practice	55
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	55
Irrigation	55
Minerals	55
Arts and manufactures	56
Commerce	56
Railways and roads	56
Famine	56
District subdivisions and staff	57
Civil justice and crime	57
Land revenue administration	57
Local self-government	58
Police and jails	58
Education	58
Hospitals and dispensaries	59
Vaccination	59
Bibliography	59

TABLE OF CONTENTS

vii

	PAGE
HAMĪRPUR TAHSĪL	59
RĀTH TAHSĪL	59
KULPAHĀR TAHSĪL	60
MAHOBĀ TAHSĪL	60
MAUDAHĀ TAHSĪL	60
MAHOBĀ SUBDIVISION	61
HAMĪRPUR TOWN	61
KULPAHĀR TOWN	61
MAHOBĀ TOWN	61
MAUDAHĀ TOWN	62
RĀTH TOWN	63
ALLAHĀBĀD DISTRICT	63-85
Boundaries, configuration, and hill and river systems	63
Geology	64
Botany	64
Fauna	64
Climate and temperature	64
Rainfall	65
History	65
Archaeology	66
The people	67
Castes and occupations	67
Christian missions	68
General agricultural conditions	68
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	68
Improvements in agricultural practice	69
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	70
Irrigation	70
Minerals	70
Arts and manufactures	70
Commerce	70
Railways and roads	71
Famine	71
District staff	71
Civil justice and crime	71
Land revenue administration	72
Local self-government	73
Police and jails	73
Education	73
Hospitals and dispensaries	73
Vaccination	74
Bibliography	74
ALLAHĀBĀD TAHSĪL	74
SIRĀTHŪ	74

	PAGE
MANJHANPUR	75
SORAON	75
PHŪLPUR TAHSĪL	75
HANDIĀ	76
KARCHANĀ	76
BĀRA	77
MEJĀ	77
ALLAHĀBĀD CITY	78-83
History	78
Muhammadan rule	78
The Mutiny	79
Situation	80
Municipality	81
Cantonments	82
Trade	82
Education	82
JHŪSĪ	83
KOSAM	83
MAU AIMMA	84
PHŪLPUR TOWN	84
SIRSĀ	85
JHĀNSI DISTRICT	85-108
Boundaries, configuration, and hill and river systems	85
Geology	86
Botany	86
Fauna	86
Climate and temperature	86
Rainfall	87
History	87
Archaeology	90
The people	90
Castes and occupations	90
Christian missions	91
General agricultural conditions	91
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	92
Improvements in agricultural practice	92
Cattle, ponies, sheep, and goats	93
Irrigation	93
Forests	93
Minerals	94
Arts and manufactures	94
Commerce	94
Railways and roads	94
Famine	95

TABLE OF CONTENTS

ix

	PAGE
District subdivisions and staff	95
Civil justice and crime	95
Land revenue administration	96
Local self-government	98
Police and jails	98
Education	98
Hospitals and dispensaries	98
Vaccination	98
Bibliography	98
JHĀNSI TAHSĪL	99
MAU TAHSĪL	99
GARAUTHĀ	100
MOTH	100
LALITPUR TAHSĪL	100
MAHRONĪ	101
LALITPUR SUBDIVISION	101
GURSARAJ	101
BARWĀ SĀGAR	102
CHĀNDPUR	103
DEOGARH	103
DŪDHAI	103
JHĀNSI CITY	104
LALITPUR TOWN	105
MADANPUR	106
MAU-RĀNĪPUR TOWN	106
SIRON	107
TĀLBAHAT	107
JĀLAUN DISTRICT	108-122
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	108
Geology	108
Botany	108
Fauna	108
Climate, temperature, and rainfall	109
History	109
Archaeology	111
The people	111
Castes and occupations	112
Christian missions	112
General agricultural conditions	112
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	112
Improvements in agricultural practice	113
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	113
Irrigation	113
Minerals	114

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
Arts and manufactures	114
Commerce	114
Railways and roads	114
Famine	114
District staff	115
Civil justice and crime	115
Land revenue administration	115
Local self-government	116
Police and jails	116
Education	116
Hospitals and dispensaries	116
Vaccination	116
Bibliography	116
ORAI TAHSĪL	116
KĀLPĪ TAHSĪL	117
JĀLAUN TAHSĪL	117
KŪNCH TAHSĪL	118
JĀLAUN TOWN	118
KĀLPĪ TOWN	119
KŪNCH TOWN	121
ORAI TOWN	121
BENARES DIVISION	123-200
BENARES DISTRICT	124-142
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	124
Geology	125
Botany	125
Fauna	125
Climate and temperature	125
Rainfall	125
History	125
Archaeology	127
The people	127
Castes and occupations	128
Christian missions	128
General agricultural conditions	129
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	129
Improvements in agricultural practice	129
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	129
Irrigation	130
Minerals	130
Arts and manufactures	130
Commerce	130
Railways and roads	130
Famine	131

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xi

	PAGE
District staff	131
Civil justice and crime	131
Land revenue administration	131
Local self-government	132
Police and jails	132
Education	132
Hospitals and dispensaries	133
Vaccination	133
Bibliography	133
BENARES TAHSĪL	133
GANGĀPUR	133
CHANDAUĪ	134
BENARES ESTATE	134
BENARES CITY	136-141
History	136
Description	137
Buildings	138
Municipality	139
Cantonment	140
Trade and manufactures	140
Education	140
RĀMNAGAR	141
SĀRNĀTH	141
MIRZĀPUR DISTRICT	142-158
Boundaries, configuration, and hill and river systems	142
Geology	143
Botany	143
Fauna	144
Climate and temperature	144
Rainfall	144
History	144
Archaeology	146
The people	146
Castes and occupations	147
Christian missions	147
General agricultural conditions	147
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	148
Improvements in agricultural practice	148
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	148
Irrigation	149
Minerals	149
Arts and manufactures	149
Commerce	149
Railways and roads	150

	PAGE
Famine	150
District staff	150
Civil justice and crime	151
Land revenue administration	151
Local self-government	152
Police and jails	152
Education	152
Hospitals and dispensaries	152
Vaccination	152
Bibliography	152
MIRZĀPUR TAHSĪL	152
CHUNĀR TAHSĪL	153
ROBERTSGANJ	153
KORH (or BHADOHĪ)	154
CHAKIĀ	154
AHRAURĀ	155 ^t
CHUNĀR TOWN	155
MIRZĀPUR CITY	156
JAUNPUR DISTRICT	158-174
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	158
Geology	159
Botany	159
Fauna	159
Climate and temperature	159
Rainfall	159
History	159
Archaeology	162
The people	162
Castes and occupations	163
Christian missions	163
General agricultural conditions	163
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	163
Improvements in agricultural practice	164
Cattle, ponies, sheep, and goats	164
Irrigation	164
Minerals	165
Arts and manufactures	165
Commerce	165
Railways and roads	165
Famine	165
District staff	166
Civil justice and crime	166
Land revenue administration	166
Local self-government	167

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xiii

	PAGE
Police and jails	167
Education	167
Hospitals and dispensaries	167
Vaccination	168
Bibliography	168
JAUNPUR TAHSĪL	168
MARIĀHŪ	168
MACHHLĪSHAHR TAHSĪL	168
KHŪTAHAN	169
KIRĀKAT	169
JAUNPUR CITY	170
MACHHLĪSHAHR TOWN	172
MŪNGRĀ-BĀDShĀHPUR	173
SHĀHGANJ	173
ZAFARĀBĀD	173
GHĀZĪPUR DISTRICT	174-187
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	174
Geology	175
Botany	175
Fauna	175
Climate and temperature	175
Rainfall	175
History	175
Archaeology	177
The people	177
Castes and occupations	178
Christian missions	178
General agricultural conditions	179
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	179
Improvements in agricultural practice	179
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	180
Irrigation	180
Minerals	180
Arts and manufactures	180
Commerce	180
Railways and roads	181
Famine	181
District staff	181
Civil justice and crime	181
Land revenue administration	182
Local self-government	182
Police and jails	182
Education	183
Hospitals and dispensaries	183

	PAGE
Vaccination	183
Bibliography	183
GHĀZĪPUR TAHSĪL	183
MUHAMMADĀBĀD TAHSĪL	184
ZAMĀNIA TAHSĪL	184
SAIDPUR TAHSĪL	184
BĀRA	185
BHITRĪ	185
GHĀZĪPUR TOWN	185
MUHAMMADĀBĀD TOWN	187
SAIDPUR TOWN	187
ZAMĀNIA TOWN	187
BALLIĀ DISTRICT	188-200
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	188
Geology	188
Botany	188 ^a
Fauna	188
Climate and temperature	189
Rainfall	189
History and archaeology	189
The people	189
Castes and occupations	190
Christian missions	190
General agricultural conditions	190
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	191
Improvements in agricultural practice	191
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	191
Irrigation	192
Minerals	192
Arts and manufactures	192
Commerce	192
Railways and roads	193
Famine	193
District staff	193
Civil justice and crime	193
Land revenue administration	193
Local self-government	194
Police and jails	194
Education	195
Hospitals and dispensaries	195
Vaccination	195
Bibliography	195
BALLIĀ TAHSĪL	195
RASRĀ TAHSĪL	196

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xv

	PAGE
BĀNSDĪH TAHSĪL	196
BAIRIĀ	196
BALLIĀ TOWN	197
BĀNSDĪH TOWN	197
BHĀLSAND (or BHARSAND)	197
CHĪT FĪROZPUR	198
HALDĪ	198
MANIAR	198
NARHĪ	198
RASRĀ TOWN	198
REOTĪ	199
SAHATWĀR	199
SIKANDARPUR	199
GORAKHPUR DIVISION	201-244
GORAKHPUR DISTRICT	202-220
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	202
Geology	203
Botany	203
Fauna	203
Climate and temperature	203
Rainfall	203
History	203
Archaeology	204
The people	205
Castes and occupations	206
Christian missions	206
General agricultural conditions	206
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	206
Improvements in agricultural practice	207
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	207
Irrigation	207
Forests	208
Minerals	208
Arts and manufactures	208
Commerce	208
Railways and roads	209
Famine	209
District subdivisions and staff	210
Civil justice and crime	210
Land revenue administration	210
Local self-government	211
Police and jails	211
Education	211
Hospitals and dispensaries	212

	PAGE
Vaccination	212
Bibliography	212
BĀNSGAON TAHSĪL	212
MAHĀRĀJGANJ	213
PADRAUNĀ TAHSĪL	213
HĀTĀ	213
DEORIĀ TAHSĪL	214
GORAKHPUR TAHSĪL	214
KASIĀ	215
DEORIĀ SUBDIVISION	215
TAMKŪHĪ	215
AMWĀ KHĀS	216
BĀNSGAON TOWN	216
BANGAWĀ	216
BARHAJ	216
BARHALGANJ	217
GAURĀ	217
GOLĀ	217
GORAKHPUR CITY	217
LĀR	219
NICHLAUL	219
PADRAUNĀ TOWN	219
PAINĀ	219
RŪDARPUR	219
SALEMPUR-MAJHAULĪ	220
BASTĪ DISTRICT	220-230
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	220
Geology	221
Botany	221
Fauna	221
Climate and temperature	221
Rainfall	221
History	221
Archaeology	222
The people	222
Castes and occupations	222
Christian missions	223
General agricultural conditions	223
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	223
Improvements in agricultural practice	224
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	224
Irrigation	224
Minerals	225
Arts and manufactures	225

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xvii

	PAGE
Commerce	225
Railways and roads	225
Famine	226
District staff	226
Civil justice and crime	226
Land revenue administration	226
Local self-government	227
Police and jails	227
Education	227
Hospitals and dispensaries	227
Vaccination	227
Bibliography	227
DOMARIĀGANJ	228
BĀNSĪ	228
HARAIYĀ	228
BASTĪ TAHSĪL	229
KHALĪLĀBĀD	229
BASTĪ TOWN	229
MAGHAR	230
MEHNDĀWAL	230
USKĀ	230
AZAMGARH DISTRICT	231-244
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	231
Geology	231
Botany	231
Fauna	231
Climate and temperature	232
Rainfall	232
History	232
Archaeology	233
The people	233
Castes and occupations	234
Christian missions	234
General agricultural conditions	234
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	235
Improvements in agricultural practice	235
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	235
Irrigation	235
Minerals	236
Arts and manufactures	236
Commerce	236
Railways and roads	236
Famine	237
District staff	237

	PAGE
Civil justice and crime	237
Land revenue administration	237
Local self-government	238
Police and jails	239
Education	239
Hospitals and dispensaries	239
Vaccination	239
Bibliography	239
DEOGAON	239
AZAMGARH TAHSĪL	240
MĀHUL	240
SAGRĪ	240
MUHAMMADĀBĀD TAHSĪL	241
GHOŚĪ	241
AZAMGARH TOWN	242
DOHRĪCHĀT	242
KOPĀGANJ	243
MAU	243
MUBĀRAKPUR	244
MUHAMMADĀBĀD TOWN	244
KUMAUN DIVISION	245-290
NAINĪ TĀL DISTRICT	246-263
Boundaries, configuration, and hill and river systems	246
Geology	247
Botany	248
Fauna	248
Climate and temperature	248
Rainfall	248
History	248
Archaeology	250
The people	250
Castes and occupations	251
Christian missions	251
General agricultural conditions	251
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	252
Improvements in agricultural practice	252
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	253
Irrigation	253
Forests	253
Minerals	254
Arts and manufactures	254
Commerce	254
Railways and roads	254
Famine	255

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xix

	PAGE
District subdivisions and staff	255
Civil justice and crime	255
Land revenue administration	255
Local self-government	257
Police and jails	257
Education	257
Hospitals and dispensaries	258
Vaccination	258
Bibliography	258
NAINĪ TĀL TAHSĪL	258
BHĀBAR	258
KĀSHĪPUR TAHSĪL	259
TARAI	259
GAGAR	259
HALDWĀNĪ	260
JASPUR	260
KĀSHĪPUR TOWN	260
KĀTHGODĀM	261
MUKTESWAR	261
NAINĪ TĀL TOWN	262
ALMORĀ DISTRICT	263-278
Boundaries, configuration, and hill and river systems	263
Geology	264
Botany	264
Fauna	264
Climate and temperature	265
Rainfall	265
History	265
Archaeology	267
The people	267
Castes and occupations	268
Christian missions	268
General agricultural conditions	268
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	268
Improvements in agricultural practice	268
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	269
Irrigation	269
Forests	269
Minerals	269
Arts and manufactures	269
Commerce	269
Railways and roads	270
Famine	270
District subdivisions and staff	270

	PAGE
Civil justice and crime	270
Land revenue administration	271
Local self-government	272
Police and jails	272
Education	272
Hospitals and dispensaries	272
Vaccination	272
Bibliography	273
CHAMPĀWAT	273
ALMORĀ TAHSĪL	273
ASKOT	273
ALMORĀ TOWN	274
ANTA DHURĀ	274
BĀGESHWAR	275
BAIJNĀTH	275
BIĀNS	275
DEVĪ DHURĀ	275
DWĀRĀHĀT	276
GARBYĀNG	276
LEBONG	276
MILAM	276
NANDĀ DEVĪ	276
PINDARI	277
RĀNĪKHET	277
TANAKPUR	277
GARHWĀL DISTRICT	278-290
Boundaries, configuration, and hill and river systems	278
Geology	279
Botany	279
Fauna	279
Climate and temperature	279
Rainfall	279
History	280
Archaeology	281
The people	281
Castes and occupations	281
Christian missions	282
General agricultural conditions	282
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	282
Improvements in agricultural practice	282
Irrigation	283
Forests	283
Minerals	283
Arts and manufactures	283

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxi

	PAGE
Commerce	283
Railways and roads	284
Famine	284
District staff	284
Civil justice and crime	284
Land revenue administration	284
Local self-government	286
Police and jails	286
Education	286
Hospitals and dispensaries	286
Vaccination	287
Bibliography	287
BADRĪNĀTH	287
JOSHĪMATH	287
KARNAPRAYĀG	288
KEDĀRNĀTH	288
KOTDWARĀ	288
LANSLOWNE	289
MĀNĀ	289
NITĪ	289
PĀNDUKESHWAR	289
PAURĪ	289
RUDRAPRAYĀG	290
SRĪNAGAR	290
LUCKNOW DIVISION	291-375
LUCKNOW DISTRICT	292-313
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	292
Geology	292
Botany	292
Fauna	292
Climate and temperature	292
Rainfall	293
History	293
Archaeology	293
The people	293
Castes and occupations	294
Christian missions	294
General agricultural conditions	294
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	295
Improvements in agricultural practice	295
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	295
Irrigation	296
Minerals	296
Arts and manufactures	296

	PAGE
Commerce	296
Railways and roads	296
Famine	297
District staff	297
Civil justice and crime	297
Land revenue administration	298
Local self-government	298
Police and jails	298
Education	299
Hospitals and dispensaries	299
Vaccination	299
Bibliography	299
LUCKNOW TAHSĪL	299
MALĪHĀBĀD TAHSĪL	300
MOHANLĀLGANJ	300
AMETHĪ	300
KĀKORĪ	301
LUCKNOW CITY	301-313
History	301
Asaf-ud-daula	302
Saādāt Ali Khān	303
Ghāzi-ud-dīn Haidar	303
Nasir-ud-dīn Haidar	303
Muhammad Ali Shāh	304
Amjad Ali Shāh	304
Wājid Ali Shāh	304
The Mutiny	304
First relief	306
Final relief	306
Evacuation	307
Recovery	308
Description of city	308
Improvements	310
Officials	311
Municipality	311
Cantonment	311
Commerce	312
Education	312
MALĪHĀBĀD TOWN	313
UNAO DISTRICT	313-325
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	313
Geology	314
Botany	314
Fauna	314

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxiii

	PAGE
Climate and temperature	314
Rainfall	314
History	314
Archaeology	316
The people	316
Castes and occupations	316
Christian missions	317
General agricultural conditions	317
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	317
Improvements in agricultural practice	318
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	318
Irrigation	318
Minerals	318
Arts and manufactures	318
Commerce	319
Railways and roads	319
Famine	319
District staff	319
Civil justice and crime	319
Land revenue administration	320
Local self-government	320
Police and jails	321
Education	321
Hospitals and dispensaries	321
Vaccination	321
Bibliography	321
UNAO TAHSĪL	321
SAFĪPUR TAHSĪL	321
PURWĀ TAHSĪL	322
MOHĀN TAHSĪL	322
ASĪWAN	323
BĀNGARMAU	323
MAURĀWĀN	324
MOHĀN TOWN	324
PURWĀ TOWN	324
SAFĪPUR TOWN	324
UNAO TOWN	325
RĀE BARELĪ DISTRICT	325-338
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	325
Geology	326
Botany	326
Fauna	326
Climate and temperature	326
Rainfall	326

	PAGE
History	327
Archaeology	328
The people	328
Castes and occupations	328
Christian missions	329
General agricultural conditions	329
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	329
Improvements in agricultural practice	330
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	330
Irrigation	330
Minerals	330
Arts and manufactures	331
Commerce	331
Railways and roads	331
Famine	331
District staff	332 ^a
Civil justice and crime	332
Land revenue administration	332
Local self-government	333
Police and jails	333
Education	333
Hospitals and dispensaries	333
Vaccination	333
Bibliography	333
RĀE BARELĪ TAHSĪL	334
DALMAU TAHSĪL	334
MAHĀRĀJGANJ (OR DRIGBIJAIGANJ)	334
SALON TAHSĪL	335
DALMAU TOWN	335
JAIS	336
RĀE BARELĪ TOWN	336
SALON TOWN	337
SĪTĀPUR DISTRICT	338-350
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	338
Geology	338
Botany	338
Fauna	338
Climate and temperature	339
Rainfall	339
History	339
Archaeology	340
The people	340
Castes and occupations	340
Christian missions	341

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxv

	PAGE
General agricultural conditions	341
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	341
Improvements in agricultural practice	342
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	342
Irrigation	342
Minerals	343
Arts and manufactures	343
Commerce	343
Railways and roads	343
Famine	343
District staff	344
Civil justice and crime	344
Land revenue administration	344
Local self-government	345
Police and jails	345
Education	345
Hospitals and dispensaries	346
Vaccination	346
Bibliography	346
SĪTĀPUR TAHSĪL	346
BISWĀN TAHSĪL	346
SIDHAULĪ	347
MISRIKH	347
MAHMŪDĀBĀD ESTATE	348
BISWĀN TOWN	348
KHAIRĀBĀD	349
LĀHARPUR	349
MAHMŪDĀBĀD TOWN	349
SĪTĀPUR TOWN	350
HARDOĪ DISTRICT	350-364
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	350
Geology	351
Botany	351
Fauna	351
Climate and temperature	351
Rainfall	351
History	351
Archaeology	352
The people	352
Castes and occupations	353
Christian missions	353
General agricultural conditions	353
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	354
Improvements in agricultural practice	354

	PAGE
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	355
Irrigation	355
Minerals	355
Arts and manufactures	355
Commerce	356
Railways and roads	356
Famine	356
District staff	357
Civil justice and crime	357
Land revenue administration	357
Local self-government	358
Police and jails	358
Education	358
Hospitals and dispensaries	358
Vaccination	358
Bibliography	358
HARDOĪ TAHSĪL	358
SHĀHĀBĀD TAHSĪL	359
BILGRĀM TAHSĪL	359
SANDĪLA TAHSĪL	360
BILGRĀM TOWN	360
GOPĀMAU	361
HARDOĪ TOWN	361
MALLĀNWĀN	361
PIHĀNĪ	362
SĀNDĪ	362
SANDĪLA TOWN	362
SHĀHĀBĀD TOWN	363
KHERĪ DISTRICT	364-375
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	364
Geology	364
Botany	364
Fauna	365
Climate and temperature	365
Rainfall	365
History and archaeology	365
The people	366
Castes and occupations	366
Christian missions	367
General agricultural conditions	367
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	367
Improvements in agricultural practice	367
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	368
Irrigation	368

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxvii

	PAGE
Forests	368
Minerals	368
Arts and manufactures	368
Commerce	368
Railways and roads	369
Famine	369
District staff	369
Civil justice and crime	370
Land revenue administration	370
Local self-government	371
Police and jails	371
Education	371
Hospitals and dispensaries	371
Vaccination	371
Bibliography	371
MUHAMDI TAHSIL	371
NIGHASAN	372
LAKHIMPUR TAHSIL	372
DHAURAHRA	373
GOLA	373
KHERI TOWN	373
LAKHIMPUR TOWN	374
MUHAMDI TOWN	374
SINGAHI BHADURA	375
FYZABAD DIVISION	376-449
FYZABAD DISTRICT	377-393
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	377
Geology	377
Botany	377
Fauna	377
Climate and temperature	378
Rainfall	378
History	378
Archaeology	379
The people	379
Castes and occupations	380
Christian missions	380
General agricultural conditions	380
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	380
Improvements in agricultural practice	381
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	381
Irrigation	381
Minerals	382
Arts and manufactures	382

	PAGE
Commerce	382
Railways and roads	382
Famine	383
District staff	383
Civil justice and crime	383
Land revenue administration	383
Local self-government	384
Police and jails	384
Education	384
Hospitals and dispensaries	385
Vaccination	385
Bibliography	385
FYZĀBĀD TAHSĪL	385
AKBARPUR TAHSĪL	385
BĪKĀPUR	386
TĀNDĀ TAHSĪL	386
AJODHYĀ ESTATE	387
AJODHYĀ TOWN	388
AKBARPUR TOWN	389
FYZĀBĀD CITY	390
JALĀLPUR	391
KICHHAUNCHHA	392
TĀNDĀ TOWN	392
GONDĀ DISTRICT	393-407
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	393
Geology	393
Botany	393
Fauna	394
Climate and temperature	394
Rainfall	394
History	394
Archæology	395
The people	395
Castes and occupations	396
Christian missions	396
General agricultural conditions	396
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	397
Improvements in agricultural practice	397
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	398
Irrigation	398
Forests	398
Minerals	398
Arts and manufactures	398
Commerce	398

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxix

	PAGE
Railways and roads	399
Famine	399
District staff	399
Civil justice and crime	399
Land revenue administration	400
Local self-government	401
Police and jails	401
Education	401
Hospitals and dispensaries	401
Vaccination	401
Bibliography	401
GONDĀ TAHSĪL	401
TARABGANJ	402
UTRAULĀ TAHSĪL	402
BALRĀMPUR ESTATE	403
BALRĀMPUR TOWN	404
CHHAPIĀ	404
COLONELGANJ	405
DEBĪ PĀTAN	405
GONDĀ TOWN	405
NAWĀBGANJ	406
SET MAHET	406
UTRAULĀ TOWN	407
BAHRAICH DISTRICT	407-420
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	407
Geology	408
Botany	408
Fauna	408
Climate and temperature	409
Rainfall	409
History	409
Archaeology	410
The people	410
Castes and occupations	411
Christian missions	411
General agricultural conditions	411
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	412
Improvements in agricultural practice	412
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	412
Irrigation	413
Forests	413
Minerals	413
Arts and manufactures	413
Commerce	413

	PAGE
Railways and roads	413
Famine	414
District staff	414
Civil justice and crime	414
Land revenue administration	414
Local self-government	415
Police and jails	415
Education	415
Hospitals and dispensaries	415
Vaccination	415
Bibliography	415
BAHRAICH TAHSIL	416
KAISARGANJ	416
NĀNPĀRA TAHSIL	416
KAPŪRTHALA STATE	417
NĀNPĀRA ESTATE	418
BAHRAICH TOWN	419
BHINGĀ	419
NĀNPĀRA TOWN	420
SULTĀNPUR DISTRICT	420-429
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	420
Geology	421
Botany	421
Fauna	421
Climate and temperature	421
Rainfall	421
History	421
Archaeology	422
The people	423
Castes and occupations	423
Christian missions	423
General agricultural conditions	423
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	424
Improvements in agricultural practice	424
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	424
Irrigation	425
Minerals	425
Arts and manufactures	425
Commerce	425
Railways and roads	425
Famine	425
District staff	426
Civil justice and crime	426
Land revenue administration	426

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxxii

	PAGE
Local self-government	426
Police and jails	427
Education	427
Hospitals and dispensaries	427
Vaccination	427
Bibliography	427
SULTĀNPUR TAHSĪL	427
AMETHĪ	428
MUSĀFIRKHĀNA	428
KĀDĪPUR	428
SULTĀNPUR TOWN	429
PARTĀBGARH DISTRICT	429-438
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	429
Geology	430
Botany	430
Fauna	430
Climate and temperature	430
Rainfall	430
History	430
Archaeology	431
The people	432
Castes and occupations	432
Christian missions	432
General agricultural conditions	433
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	433
Improvements in agricultural practice	433
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	434
Irrigation	434
Minerals	434
Arts and manufactures	434
Commerce	434
Railways and roads	434
Famine	435
District staff	435
Civil justice and crime	435
Land revenue administration	435
Local self-government	436
Police and jails	436
Education	436
Hospitals and dispensaries	436
Vaccination	436
Bibliography	436
PARTĀBGARH TAHSĪL	436
KUNDĀ	437

	PAGE
PATTĪ	437
BELĀ	437
PARTĀBGARH TOWN	438
BĀRA BANKĪ DISTRICT	438-449
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	438
Geology	439
Botany	439
Fauna	439
Climate and temperature	439
Rainfall	439
History	439
Archaeology	440
The people	440
Castes and occupations	441
Christian missions	441
General agricultural conditions	441
Chief agricultural statistics and principal crops	442
Improvements in agricultural practice	442
Cattle, ponies, and sheep	442
Irrigation	442
Minerals	443
Arts and manufactures	443
Commerce	443
Railways and roads	443
Famine	444
District staff	444
Civil justice and crime	444
Land revenue administration	444
Local self-government	445
Police and jails	445
Education	445
Hospitals and dispensaries	445
Vaccination	445
Bibliography	445
RĀMSANEHĪGHĀT	446
NAWĀBGANJ TAHSĪL	446
FATEHPUR TAHSĪL	446
HĀIDARGARH	447
BAHRĀMGHĀT	447
BĀRA BANKĪ TOWN	447
BURHWAL	448
DARYĀBĀD	448
FATEHPUR TOWN	448
NĀWĀBGANJ TOWN	448

TABLE OF CONTENTS

xxxiii

	PAGE
RUDAULĪ	449
ZAIDPUR	449
RĀMPUR STATE	450-460
Boundaries, configuration, and river system	450
Geology	450
Botany	450
Fauna	450
Climate, temperature, and rainfall	450
History	450
The people	452
Castes and occupations	452
Christian missions	453
Agriculture	453
Cattle and ponies	453
Irrigation	453
Arts and manufactures	453
Commerce	454
Railways and roads	454
Famine	454
Administration	454
Legislation	454
Justice	454
Finance	455
Land revenue	455
Miscellaneous revenue	456
Municipal	456
Public works	456
Army	456
Police and jails	456
Education	456
Hospitals and dispensaries	457
Vaccination	457
Bibliography	457
HUZŪR TAHSĪL	457
SHĀHĀBĀD TAHSĪL	457
MILAK	457
BILĀSPUR TAHSĪL	458
SUĀR	458
RĀMPUR CITY	458
SHĀHĀBĀD TOWN	459
TĀNDĀ	459
TEHRĪ STATE (or TEHRĪ-GARHWĀL)	460-466
Boundaries, configuration, and hill and river systems	460
Geology	460

	PAGE
Botany	460
Fauna	460
Climate, temperature, and rainfall	461
History and archaeology	461
The people	461
Castes and occupations	461
Christian missions	462
Agriculture	462
Forests	462
Trade	462
Roads	462
Administration and justice	462
Finance	463
Land revenue	463
Miscellaneous revenue	463
Public works	463
Army	463
Police and jails	463
Education	463
Hospitals and dispensaries	464
Vaccination	464
Bibliography	464
SAKLĀNĀ ESTATE	464
BHAIRONGHĀTĪ	464
DEVAPRAYĀG	464
GANGOTRĪ	465
JAMNOTRĪ	465
TEHRĪ TOWN	465
INDEX	467-524
MAP	at end

INDEX

A.

- Abdul Kuddūs, saint and missionary of Islām, i. 270, 272, founder of Gangoh, 283, his mausoleum there, 283.
- Aboriginal inhabitants, remains of, i. 17; represented in common belief by the Sūdras, 43, 44; the broad nose and dark colour of the Dravidian type, widespread and increasing in the east, 45; superseded by the Rājputs, 21, ii. 232. *See also* Tribes, and under History, Castes and Occupations in Districts.
- Abul Fazl, Akbar's minister and historian, his murder, i. 215, his reference to Hardwār, 284, house at Fatehpur Sikri, 415.
- Achhnerā, town in Agra District, under Act of 1856, railway junction, i. 404.
- Acts specially affecting the Provinces passed since 1880, i. 102, 103; regulating local self-government, municipal, District, and local, 122-126; Act XX of 1856, 126.
- Administration, i. 99-126; a list of Lieutenant-Governors before and since the union (1877) of the North-Western Provinces with Oudh (1836-1906), 99; the Secretariat, 99, 100; the Board of Revenue, 100; Provincial departments, 100; representatives of Imperial departments, 100; 9 Commissioners of 9 Divisions, 100; 36 Collectors and Magistrates of 36 Districts in Province of Agra, 12 Deputy-Commissioners and Magistrates of 12 Districts in Oudh and the Kumaun Division of Agra, 100; 217 *tahsildārs* of 217 *tahsils*, 100, 101; 731 *kānungos*, 101; *patwāris* or village accountants, 101; legislation and justice, 102-105; finance, 105-122; Local self-government, of villages, 101, by District and local boards, 122-124, by municipalities, 124-126; of Native States, 102.
- Afghān invasions, the Lodi dynasty, i. 23; of Ahmad Shāh Durrāni (1748 and 1752); 26, 28, 227, 245, 246, the crushing defeat at Pānīpat (1761) of the combined Hindus by the Afghān and Indian Muhammadan powers, 28, 246; their settlements in North India, encouraged by Aurangzeb, 245; the Pathān invaders and rulers of Rohilkhand, 245-247.
- Afzalgarh, town in Bijnor District, under Act of 1856, i. 512, low, damp, unhealthy, 512.
- Age, statistics of, i. 37, comparatively useful in respect of fecundity and vitality of races, 37, 45, and of the reduction of the birth-rate by calamities, 37, 98.
- Agra, historic area of, i. 210, 211, one of Akbar's *Sībāhs*, 210; British acquisition of, by cession (1801) and conquest (1803), 210; constituted (1831) independently as the Western Provinces, 211, formed (1835) first into a Presidency, then (1836) into North-Western Provinces, 211, with Oudh (1902) into United Provinces, 211; the differences in the administrations of Agra and Oudh, 236 *et seq.*
- Agra Division, with head-quarters of Commissioner at Agra city, i. 370, 371, general statistics of the area, population, and land revenue of its six Districts, 370; its chief places of commercial, religious, and historical importance, 371.
- Agra District, i. 391-418; divided by rivers into four distinct tracts, 391, 392; the alluvium 513 feet deep, 392; very dry, with extremes of heat and cold, but not unhealthy, 392; its history that of the city, founded by Akbar, 393, under the Mughals, during their decline, under the British (1803), 393, 394; the Mutiny, 394; Mughal archaeology, 394; decrease in population (1872-81) due to famine, not yet recovered from, 394, falling off in area of cultivation, 396; arts and manufactures, chiefly of Agra city, 397; good supply of railways, 398; famines, recent of unprotected areas, 398; education, 400; medical, 400; bibliography, 400.
- Agra *tahsīl*, i. 402, 403.
- Agra city, administrative head-quarters of District, i. 404-415, a great railway centre, 413; a municipality, 412; cantonment, 413; rapidly increasing population, 404; recent changes in the character and extent of its trade, 413. its value and direction, 413, 414; chief industries, now and of old, 397, 413; public and official buildings, 412, 414, education, including law classes and a medical school, 400, 414; the Thomason Hospital and other medical institutions, 400, 412; description of the

- city and its famous Mughal buildings, 407-412, the Jāma Masjid, 407, 408; the fort and its contained buildings, 408, 409; the Tāj, 409-411; tomb of Itimād-ud-daula, 411-412.
- Agra city, history of, the old city, i. 404, 405; the new, founded by Akbar, and adorned by his successors, especially Shāh Jahān, 405, 406; taken by Lord Lake from the Marāthās, 406, made the capital of a Presidency, i. 2, 406; the fort held during the Mutiny, 406, 407; seat of Government transferred (1858) to Allāhābād, 407.
- Agra Canal, irrigation work, in an area very liable to famine, i. 209, 210; takes off from the Jumna, 11 miles below Delhi, 209, its weir, the first in Northern India built on fine sand, 209; supplemented from the Ganges Canal, 209; opened in 1875, 210; its cost and general failure of returns to pay interest, 210; its extent and area of command, 209, 210, 378; waters 260,000 acres, 210; now closed to navigation, 210, 379.
- Agricultural banks, i. 61, co-operative and professional, 61, advances of grain at more than 25 to 50 per cent., 61.
- Agricultural conditions, general, a section in the account of each District. *See also under* Agricultural Improvements of Districts.
- Agricultural department, i. 60, its model farms and implements not appreciated, 60; school at Cawnpore, 135.
- Agricultural implements, i. 60, improved not appreciated, 60.
- Agricultural loans, for seed, cattle, and improvements, i. 61; large advances in times of famine, 61, interest $6\frac{1}{4}$ per cent. or less or *nil*, 61. *See also under* Agricultural Improvements in Districts.
- Agricultural practice, improvements in, a section in the account of each District.
- Agricultural statistics (and principal crops), table of, i. 146; also a section in the account of each District.
- Agriculture, i. 51-72; statistical tables of, 146, 147; persons engaged in and dependent on, 54, 55; soils, surface, and humidity, 51-53; harvests, 53, 54; principal crops, food and other, 55-59; changes in the area and quality of cultivation, 59, 60; rude and primitive implements, 60; the slight influence of the Agricultural department, 60, 61; agricultural loans and banks, 61; cattle, and their diseases, 61-63; irrigation, 63-66; rents, wages, and prices, 66-71; material condition of the people, 71, 72. *See also under* Agriculture in Districts.
- Ahār, ancient town, on the high bank of the Ganges, in Bulandshahr District, i. 333, 344, its traditions, legends, and many temples, 344.
- Abars, caste found only in Rohilkhand, i. 488, 522.
- Abīrs, grazing and agricultural caste, i. 44, 336. *See also under* Castes and Occupations in Districts.
- Abaurā, town in Mirzāpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 155, once an important trade centre, 155; Kanauj inscription, dated 1196, ignores the Muhammadan conquest, 155.
- Ajodhyā, Ayodhyā, Awadh (Oudh), the ancient capital of Kosala, its legends and early history, i. 225, 226, ii. 377, 388; the birthplace of Rāma Chandra, 388; the subject of the opening chapters of the Rāmāyana, 388; its traditional magnificence and circumference of 80 to 100 miles, 388; its fall and desertion, 388; now no more than an extensive tract of elevated ground, 388; doubtful identification of, with capitals visited by Chinese pilgrims, 388. *See also* Kosala.
- Ajodhyā, new or modern town in Fyzābād District, ii. 388, 389, under Muhammadans, Akbar, and Oudh, a capital, 388, loss of all but religious importance after removal (1765) of capital to Fyzābād, 388; its holy places often built over by mosques, 389, temples, Hindu and Jain (mostly modern), 389, mosques of Bābar and Aurangzeb, 389; the graves of Noah, Seth, and Job, mentioned in the *Ain-i-Akbarī*, 389; part of the municipality of Fyzābād, 389; little or no trade, 389; huge attendance at its three great annual fairs, 389.
- Ajodhyā, *talukdāri* estate (762 square miles) in Fyzābād and other Districts, ii. 387; founded by a trooper of Saādāt Khān, 387; the important services of his nephew and successor, Mān Singh, to the king of Oudh, 387, deprived, at the annexation, of almost all the estate, 387, except for a short episode, loyal and useful during and after the Mutiny and saved many lives, 387, restored to his estates and made Mahārājā, 387; his distinguished grandson and successor, 387. *See also* Mān Singh.
- Akbar the Great, succeeded to his father (1556-1605) and recovered his kingdom, i. 23, 24, his victory at Pānīpat (1556) over the Sūrs, 24, put down domestic rebellions, 24, his good government, toleration of Hindus and Christians, and liberality, 24, 390, 416, his tomb at Sikandra, 24, 417, 418; his land settlement, 101, 112, 113; his *Sūbah*

- of Agra, 210; his anger at the murder of his minister, Abul Fazl, 215, at insults to Todar Mal, 416; *Sūbah* of Oudh, 227; Rohilkhand part of his *Sūbah* of Delhi, 245; copper mint at Meerut, 325; founded and lived at Agra, 393, 405; founded Fatehpur Sikrī, 24, 393, 405, 415, his theological discussions there, 416; vigorous repression of robber tribes in Mainpurī, 439; failed to incorporate Etāwah, 456; magnificent fort at Allahābād, ii. 78, 80.
- Akbarpur, *tahsīl* of Cawnpore District, ii. 11.
- Akbarpur, *tahsīl* of Fyzābād District, ii. 385, 386.
- Akbarpur, town in Fyzābād District, under Act of 1856, ii. 389, 390, ruins of a mosque, and fine bridge built under Akbar, 390; a railway station, with some trade, 389, 390.
- Al, a scarlet vegetable dye, i. 54, supplanted now by artificial dyes, 54, 80, the loss to the land and people, 54, ii. 92.
- Alāpur, town in Budaun District, under Act of 1856, i. 529; mosque of the time of Aurangzeb, with an inscription dated 1307, 529.
- Alā-ud-dīn Khaljī, king of Delhi (1296-1316) i. 22, his stern, suspicious rule, 22, persecution of Hindus, 22, conquered the Deccan and repelled the Mongols, 22.
- Alī Muhammad Khān, Pathān chief, i. 27, 245, 485, recognized (1740) by the emperor as governor of Rohilkhand, 245, the history of his house, 485, 486, in Rāmpur State, ii. 450, 451.
- Alienation of land. *See* Land, Alienation of.
- Aliganj, *tahsīl* of Etah District, i. 475.
- Aliganj, town in Etah District, under Act of 1856, i. 477.
- Aligarh, southernmost District in the Meerut Division, i. 352-370; generally a fertile upland alluvium of the Doāb traversed by three streams, 352; its early history that of the ancient city of Koil, 353; its conquest and conversion (1194) by Kutb-ud-dīn, 353; its prosperity under the Mughal power, 354; the battle-field and prey of Jāts, Afghāns, and Marāthās, 354; the military importance of its fortress, 354, its final capture from the Marāthās by the British assault (1803) under Lord Lake, 354, 355, 366, submission of the Upper Doāb, 355, the loss during the Mutiny of the District for three months, 355; the large proportion of *samindāri* tenures, 357; well-irrigation checked by fall in spring-level, 358, 363; horse-breeding, 358; the rapid decay of the indigo industry, 358, the development of industries by native capital and management, 359; the former severity of famines abated by irrigation, 359, 360; the Muhammadan Anglo-Oriental College at Aligarh city, 361, 367, 368, the higher literacy of Musalmāns, 361; bibliography, 362.
- Aligarh (or Koil) *tahsīl*, i. 362.
- Aligarh city (or Koil or Kol), headquarters of District, a municipality and railway junction, i. 365-368; the ancient town of Koil, taken from Dor Rājputs by Kuth-ud-dīn, 365, the handsome modern town, with fine public buildings, 366, its considerable trade, factories, and postal workshop, 366, 367, its liability to become insanitary, 366; the Muhammadan Anglo-Oriental College, 367, 368, its history, system of finance, and buildings, 367, frequented by students from India and distant parts of Muhammadan world, 367, also by Hindus, 367.
- Aligarh fort, three miles from the city of Aligarh or Koil, history of, i. 354, 355, 365, 366, deemed impregnable till its capture (1803) by British assault, 355, 366.
- Aligarh, swampy *tahsīl* of Farrukhābād District, i. 431.
- Allahābād Division, with headquarters at Allahābād city, ii. 1, 2, general statistics of the area, population, and land revenue of its seven Districts, 1, of its principal towns and centres, 2.
- Allahābād (*Jlahābād*) District, ii. 63-85; its division by the Ganges and the Jumna into (1) the Doāb, (2) the trans-Ganges tract, (3) the trans-Jumna tract, 63-64; the intense heat south of the Jumna, 65, history of District, 65, 66, of city, 78-80; a Musalmān possession from 1194 to 1801, 65, 66, ceded (1801) to British, 66; the fort held during the Mutiny, 66, 80; archaeology of the city, Kosam, and Jhūsi, 66, 67; essentially agricultural, with few industries, 68-70; irrigation extensive, almost entirely from wells, 70; railways and roads, 71; famines up to 1897, 71; prevalence in city of burglary, forgery, and cheating, 72; severe and fraudulent early assessments replaced lately by fluctuating, 73; high literacy, 73; bibliography, 74. *See also* Bundelkhand.
- Allahābād *tahsīl*, ii. 74.
- Allahābād city, seat of Government for the Provinces, a cantonment, headquarters of District, and railway centre, ii. 78-83; at the sacred junction of the Ganges and the Jumna, 78, 80, 81;

- a great religious centre, 2, 62, 78, 80, an important mart, 82, the most important educational centre, 82; its Hindu name Prayāg or Prāg, 'place of sacrifice,' 78; Asoka's pillar and the tree of suicide, 78; Akbar's magnificent fort, 78, 80; under Mughals, Marāthās, and Oudh, 78, 79; the murders and destruction during ten days of the Mutiny, 79, 80, the fort held throughout and the city reoccupied, 79, 80; the native city, well drained, ordinary, 80, annual bathing fair, 80, 81; the gardens and mausoleum of Khusrū, rebel son of Jahāngir, 81; Government House, Muir College, and other noteworthy modern buildings, official, religious, educational, 81; municipality, 81, 82, supply of filtered water from Jumna, 82; cantonment, 80, 82; trade, no particular industry, but Government and private printing, 82; numerous educational institutions, 83; the *Pioneer* and other newspapers, 83.
- Alluvium, Gangetic, its width and extraordinary depth, i. 11, its soils, their kinds, chemical composition, and agricultural classification, 51, 52. *See also under* Geology in Districts.
- Almās Alī Khān, capable minister of Oudh, i. 237, 460, ii. 9.
- Almorā, non-regulation District in Kumaun Division, ii. 263-278; bounded on the north by Tibet, 263, stretching from the outer range of the Himālayas across a maze of ranges to the great central chain and the region of perpetual snow and glaciers, 263, the chief ridges and peaks, 264, the variety and interest of its geology, botany, and zoology, 264, 265; the intense heat of the deep valleys, 265; under the Chands, the Rohillas, the Nepālese, 265, 266, annexed (1815) after war by the British, 266, 267; Hindus 99 per cent. of population, 267; a few Buddhists, 267; about 9 per cent. of area cultivated, less than 1 per cent. irrigated, 268, 269; no railways, but one projected, 270; the cart-road, tracks, and passes for trade to Tibet, 270, the use of yaks and hybrids for carriage, 269; 'reserved' and 'protected' forests, 269, all except settled area declared 'District protected' forest, 269; borax, salt, and wool from Tibet, 270; rough and ready settlement, 271, 272; high literacy, 272; vaccination more valued in the hills than in the plains, 272; bibliography, 273.
- Almorā *tahsil*, ii. 273.
- Almorā town, head-quarters of District, a cantonment and municipality, ii. 274; former capital of Chands, 274; near Sitoli, scene of decisive victory (1815) of British over Nepālese, 274; the garrison of Gurkhas, 274; good water-supply and considerable trade, 274.
- Ambahtā, town in Sahāranpur District, under Act of 1856, i. 281, 282; its large majority of Muhammadans, 281, once a Mughal cantonment, 282.
- American Methodist Episcopal Church, the, i. 47, its successful and widespread Mission, 47 *et passim*.
- Amethi, *tahsil* of Sultānpur District, ii. 428.
- Amethi, old town in Lucknow District, under Act of 1856, ii. 300, 301; a stronghold of Islām, the birthplace of many saints, 300, 301.
- Amir Khān, Pindāri leader, born at Sambhal, i. 549, raided (1805) Rohilkhand, 487, 549 *et passim* in Bareilly Division, Mr. Leicester's brave repulse of, at Morādābād, 547.
- Amjad Alī Shāh, king of Oudh (1842-7), completed iron bridge over Gumtī at Lucknow, ii. 304.
- Amroha, *tahsil* of Morādābād District, i. 544.
- Amroha town, a municipality, i. 545, 546; on a branch railway, 545; neat streets with handsome shops, 545, much local trade, 546; Jāma Masjid, an old temple converted, and 100 other mosques, 536, 545.
- Amusements, i. 49, 50; cricket and football becoming very popular, 49; theatrical performances and literary recitations, 50; private reading rare, 50; festivals, 50, 51.
- Amwā Khās, village in Gorakhpur District, ii. 216.
- Anglo-Oriental College of Aligarh, i. 135, 361, 367, 368.
- Anglo-vernacular schools, in which English is taught, i. 133.
- Annexation (1856) of Oudh, i. 31, 231, 232, as a precursor of the Mutiny, 232; the treatment of the *talukdārs*, 236, their disloyalty during the Mutiny, 236, Lord Canning on, 237.
- Anta Dhurā, a high (17,500 feet) and difficult pass from Almorā leading to Gartok, an open mart of Tibet, ii. 274.
- Antūshahr, *tahsil* of Bulandshahr District, i. 342.
- Antūshahr town, a municipality, i. 344, 345, its military importance of old and during the Mutiny as commanding a principal crossing of the Ganges to Rohilkhand, 344, 345, its former trade diverted by the Naraura weir and by railways, 345.
- Aonla, *tahsil* of Bareilly District, i. 495.
- Aonla, decayed town in Bareilly District,

- under Act of 1850, i. 497, once (1730) capital of Rohilkhand, 497; a railway station, 497; its ruins and remains, 497.
- Archaeology, general, i. 32, 33; Buddhist, 32, pillars of Asoka, excavated sites, 32, the casket at Piprahwa, 32, ii. 222, Jain, i. 32, at Muttra, 376, Lalitpur, ii. 106, Hindu, i. 32, 33, early Muhammadan, 33; Mughal, 33, at Agra, 394, 407-412, Allahābād, ii. 78, 81, Fatehpur Sikri, i. 415, 416, preserved and restored by Government, 33, 394, of Oudh, 233, 234. *See also* Bibliography, and under Archaeology in Districts.
- Architecture, splendid of Sharkis of Jaunpur, i. 22, 33, ii. 160, 171; Mughal, at Agra, i. 394, 407-412, Allahābād, ii. 78, 81, Fatehpur Sikri, i. 415, 416; of Chands, 365; of Chandels, ii. 50, 62, 90; debased, by European influence, of the Nawābs of Oudh at Lucknow, 293, 303, 304.
- Area, of the two Provinces, i. 1, average of Divisions and Districts, 100, average of *tahsils*, 100, table of actual, 144, 145; table of cultivated and irrigated and of principal crops, 146; classified of forests, 74; area of different crops, given under Agricultural Statistics in Districts.
- Arhar* (*Cajanus indicus*), cultivation of, i. 56, almost always a mixed crop, 56, its especial importance as a host-plant for nitrogen-fixing organisms, 56. *See also* under Agricultural Statistics in Districts.
- Army, strength of, British and Native, before Mutiny, i. 32, at Lucknow, ii. 304, 305; present, i. 127, part of the Eastern Command, 127, its three divisions of Meerut, Lucknow, and Mhow, 127; arsenal and military factories, 127; volunteers, strength and stations of, 127; Imperial Service troops, 127, 128.
- Army boot and equipment factory at Cawnpore, ii. 19.
- Army Remount Department. *See* Remount.
- Arts and manufactures, i. 78-84; hand and home, 78-82; mills and factories, 82, 83, wages and material conditions, 83, 84. *See also* under Arts and Manufactures in Districts.
- Arts colleges, classes and degrees in, i. 132, 133.
- Arya Samāj, the, founded 1875, i. 46, its distinguishing features, religious and social, 46; its prosperity in the Provinces, 46; the strenuous opposition of orthodoxy and the Brāhmins, 46; education among, 134, 136, rapid increase in Muzaffarnagar, 293, strongest in Bulandshahr, with 27 lodges, 335.
- Aryas, their probable invasion by different routes and at different times, i. 18, still west of the Jumna in Vedic times (c. 2000 B.C.), 17, their probable advance c. 1000 B.C., 17; the myths and history of the two great epics, 17, 18; Buddhism as a regular development of, rather than a reaction against, Brāhmanism, 18; the later revival of Hinduism, 18, 20; the refined features and fair complexion of their modern descendants, 45; their castes of the twice-born, 43, 44. *See also* under People in Districts.
- Asaf-ud-daula, Nawāb of Oudh (1775-97), i. 29, 30, 230, his treaty (1781) with Warren Hastings, and treatment of the Begams, 230; Lucknow finally made capital, 230; his relief works (1784) kept open at night to save the pride of the respectable poor, ii. 297; his extension of his dominions, magnificence and liberality, 302, 303, the Imām-bāra and other splendid buildings at Lucknow, 302, 309.
- Asīwan, ancient town in Unao District, ii. 323, many mosques and temples, 323.
- Askot, estate in Almorā District, ii. 273, 274; the Rajwār claims descent from a branch of the Katyūris, 273.
- Asoka, the great Buddhist king of the Mauryan dynasty, crowned 270 B.C., i. 19, 222, his pious edicts on rocks and pillars, 19, 32, 253, 266; his pillar at Meerut removed to Delhi, 307, 324, doubtful pillar at Sankisā, 436, 437; pillar at Allahābād with later inscriptions, ii. 78; pillar or boulder at Kalsī, i. 32.
- Assessment of land revenue, under Akbar, i. 101, 112, 113; its later oppressive methods, 113, a regular and careful assessment made by Duncan (1788) in Benares and declared (1795) permanent, 113; the introduction of improved methods of recurring settlements elsewhere (1822-94), 113-115, based on surveys, village maps, rent-rolls, &c., 114, 115, 140, 141, the system of 'units,' 114; the actual assessment, about one-half (= $\frac{1}{2}$ to $\frac{1}{4}$) of the landlord's share of the gross produce, 116; severity of early, in Bundelkhand replaced by fluctuating assessments, 219, ii. 72, 73 *et passim*. *See also* under Land Revenue in Districts.
- Asvamedha*, the great horse-sacrifice, i. 164. *See also* Horse-sacrifice.
- Atrauli, *tahsil* of Aligarh District, i. 362.
- Atrauli town, a municipality, i. 368.
- Auraiyā, *tahsil* of Etāwah District, i. 463.

- Auraiyā, town in Etāwah District, under Act of 1856, i. 463, 464, mosques and temples, 463.
- Aurangābād, town in Bulandshahr District, i. 345.
- Aurangzeb, Mughal emperor (1658-1707), i. 25, deposed his father and murdered his brothers, 25; persecution of Hindus, 25, 333, 374, 390; his bigotry and absence in the Deccan prepared the way for coming decline and anarchy, 25; advised his three sons to divide the empire, 25, their dissensions, 25; his saying quoted on produce- and cash-rents, 67; in Rohilkhand, 245, encouraged the Pathān invaders, 245; his bigoted treatment of Muttra, 390; his mosque at Muttra, 390; destroyed the famous temple of Soron, 480, of Debi Patān, ii. 405; mosque at Benares, 137.
- Awa estate, in Etah and other Districts, i. 476, 477; area of 265 square miles, 476; founded by a Rājput physician, 476; Rājā helped Lord Lake in the Marāthā Wars, 476; loyalty during Mutiny, 476; progressive management of present Rājā, 476.
- Awa, town in Etah District, under Act of 1856, i. 477, its strong fort, 477.
- Azamgarh, District in Gorakhpur Division, ii. 231-244; mostly a high alluvial plain, south of the Gogrā, 231; many large lakes or swamps, 231; generally healthy, when not relaxing or malarious, 232; under Kanauj, Delhi, Jaunpur, Gautam Rājputs, Oudh, British (1801), 232; Mutiny, from June 1857 to October 1858, 232, 233; densely populated and a source of emigration, 234; principal crops, rice and sugarcane, 235, extensive irrigation from tanks and wells, 236; the most important centre of cotton-weaving by hand in the Provinces, 236, sugar refining, 236; religious riots (1893), 237, 244; literacy above average, 239; bibliography, 239.
- Azamgarh *tahsil*, ii. 240.
- Azamgarh town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 242; on a branch line, 242; embanked against the destructive floods of the Tons, 242; founded by a Gautam Rājput, 242.
- B.
- Bābar (1483-1540), first Mughal emperor, i. 23, defeated Ibrāhīm Lodī (1526) at Pānīpat, 23 *et passim*, and the Rājputs at Fatehpur Sikri (1527), 23, 415.
- Babert, *tahsil* of Bāndā District, ii. 43.
- Bachhraon, town in Morādābād District, under Act of 1856, i. 546.
- Badansā, *tahsil* of Bāndā District, ii. 44, 45.
- Badrināth, peak (23,210 feet) of the Central Himālayan axis in Garhwāl District, ii. 287; the famous shrine of Vishnu, 287, its large endowments, settled by a civil court, 287, holy pool and numerous pilgrims, 287; temple closed and treasure removed to Joshimath during the winter, 287.
- Bāgeshwar, village in Almorā District, ii. 275, once a mart for Tibet trade, 275; temple, tombs, and place of pilgrimage, 275; a Katyūri inscription, 267.
- Bāghpat, *tahsil* of Meerut District, i. 318.
- Bāghpat, town in Meerut District, a 'notified area,' i. 320, identified with 'the place of tigers' of the Mahābhārata, 320.
- Bāh (or Pināhat), peninsular *tahsil* of Agra District, i. 401, 402; its high inaccessible villages, safe from tax-gatherers and marauders, 402, the great cost of irrigation, 402.
- Baheri, *tahsil* of Bareilly District, i. 496, the chief rice tract, 496; dammed, damp, and malarious, 496.
- Bahlol Lodī, founder of the Lodī dynasty, i. 23, his wars with Jaunpur, 23.
- Bahraich, District in Fyzābād Division, ii. 407-420; traversed by a raised belt dividing the valleys of the Gogrā and Rāpti, 408, well watered and almost independent of irrigation, 408; 413; with extensive forests and jungle, and a varied fauna, 409, 413; moist, cool, feverish, 409; derives its name from the Bahrs, 409; loosely held by Muhammadans, 410, firmly by the Nawābs of Oudh till their decline, 410; rising of the *talukdārs* (1857) and murder of English officers, 410; rice, maize, wheat, and poppy the most important crops, 412; two good breeds of cattle, 412; trade, especially with Nepāl, 413; communications by rail better than by road, 414; occasional scarcity, not famine, 414; 78 per cent. of land held by *talukdārs*, many dating from Muhammad Tughlak (1340), 409, 412, 414; medium literacy, 415; bibliography, 415.
- Bahraich *tahsil*, ii. 416.
- Bahraich town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 419; a railway station with increasing trade, and through traffic with Nepāl, 419; the death-place, tomb, and shrine of Saiyid Sālār Masūd, 419, the large Hindu and Musalmān religious fair, 419.
- Bahrāmgāt, village and railway station in Bāra Banki District, ii. 447; of former importance as a crossing of the Gogrā

- by a bridge of boats or ferry, 447, still a large traffic from Nepāl, and some industries, 447.
- Baijnāth, village in Almorā District, ii. 275; once a capital of the Katyūris, 275, in the valley a sacrificial temple to Kālī and other old temples, and inscriptions, 275.
- Bairiā, mud-built town in Balliā District, under Act of 1856, ii. 196, 197.
- Baisurī (*Pluchea lanceolata*), a weed ravaging Muttra and Agra and other Districts, i. 376, 396.
- Baiswārā, an area of nearly 2,000 square miles, now or formerly belonging to the Bais Rājputs, i. 211, 212; their history since thirteenth century, 211, legends of Tilok Chand, 211, 227; the Bais chieftain saved (1857) the four survivors of the Cawnpore massacre, 212; bibliography, 212.
- Bājra (*Pennisetum typhoideum*), cultivation of, i. 56, area as of *jowār*, with a smaller yield, 56. See also under Agricultural Statistics in Districts.
- Bakhira Tāl, a shallow flood lake, 5 miles by 2, in Bastī District, i. 205, its fish and fowl, 205.
- Bālā Pīr, and his son Shaikh Mahdī, religious teachers under Shāh Jahān and his son, i. 436, their tombs at Kanauj, 436.
- Balban, Ghiyas-ud-din (1265-87), Slave king of Delhi, i. 22, a just, strict ruler, 22, his fear of the Mongols, 22.
- Baldeo (known also as Daujī), town in Muttra District, under Act of 1856, i. 385; its celebrated temple of mean aspect, 385.
- Balliā (*Baliyā*), District (since 1879) in Benares Division, ii. 188-200; highly cultivated and thickly populated, 188, between, inundated and eroded by, the Ganges and Gogrā, 188, 191, 195, 197; climate relaxing, 189; Hindu riots (1893) against Musalmān slaughter of kine, 189; rice, the great autumn crop, 190, irrigated by field embankments, 192; hitherto much river traffic, 192, likely to be captured by new railways, 193; preserved from famine by the floods of the Ganges, 193; crime due to disputes arising from changes made by the river, 193; the tenacious hold on the land of the great Rājput clans, 194; fairly high literacy, 195; bibliography, 195.
- Balliā *tahsīl*, ii. 195, 196.
- Balliā town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 197; on a main line of railway, 197; old town and a new site (1873-94) eroded by Ganges, 197; removal of civil station to a mile from the river, 197; a good trade centre, 197; the great annual Dadrī fair, 197.
- Balrāmpur, the largest (1,268 square miles) *talukdāri* estate in Gondā and other Districts, ii. 403, 404; founded by the descendant of a Janwār Rājput (1374), 403, its resistance to Oudh, 403; the loyalty and eminent services of the Rājā during and after the Mutiny, 403, 404; his reward in land and honour, 404; in rank the second *talukdār* of Oudh, 404.
- Balrāmpur town, a municipality and railway station, ii. 404; well built and drained, 404, the residence of the Mahārājā, 404, many public and charitable buildings provided by him, 404.
- Balwant Singh, first Rājā of Benares (*ob.* 1770), ii. 126, 135; enlarged his dominions and power, 126, came over to the British before the battle of Buxar, 126.
- Bamboos, their places of growth, i. 73, disposal of, 75; the thick bamboo hedge round Rāmpur city, ii. 458. See also under Botany and Forests in Districts.
- Bāndā, District in Allāhābād Division, ii. 32-50; an undulating slope from Vindhyan range to the valley of the Jumna, 32; its sandstones, 33, flora of 'reserved' forests, 33, 38; fauna, 33; intensely hot and unhealthy for Europeans and natives, 33; history that of Bundelkhand, i. 4, 213-216, ii. 33, 34, the Chandels, and Kālinjar, 33, 47; the Bundelās, 34, 48; ceded by Mārāthās (1803) by Treaty of Poona, 34; the Mutiny, murder of Magistrate, and anarchy, 34, 35; archaeology of Kālinjar fort, 35, 47-49; specially liable to agricultural fluctuations and famine, 36, 39, 40, due to its soil, 36, excess and defect of rain, 39, the difficulty of irrigation from rivers or wells, 38, Ken Canal begun (1903), 38; recent improvements in communications, 39; freedom from crime, 40; the undue severity and oppression of early assessments, 40, 41, tardy and incomplete revisions and reductions, 41, final (1905) system of fluctuating assessments, 41; fair literacy, 42; bibliography, 42. See also Bundelkhand, i. 4, 212-219.
- Bāndā *tahsīl*, ii. 42, 43.
- Bāndā town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 45, 46, on a railway, 45, with little trade, 45, 46; a straggling, clean town with very many mosques and temples, 45; the disloyalty and deposition (1857-8) of the Nawāb, 45.

- Bāngangā, an old bed of the Ganges, i. 170.
- Bāngangā, the name of a hill stream rising in Nepāl and joining the 'old' Rāpi, i. 184, also of two other streams, 184.
- Bāngangā (or Utangan) river (235 miles), 'arrow river,' i. 177, 178; its legendary origin, 177; its course, disturbed by irrigation works, subsequently restored, 177; the great Rāngarh reservoir, 177; tributaries and floods, 178.
- Bāngarmau, town in Unao District, under Act of 1856, ii. 323, 324; the tradition of its foundation after the destruction of Nawal (neighbouring mounds) by the curse of a saint, 315, 323, its old Muhanmadan buildings, 316, 323.
- Baniās, trading caste, i. 44, the munificence of the Churūwāl Jains at Khurja, 349.
- Banks, none save in large towns, i. 86. *See also* Agricultural Banks.
- Bānsdih, *tahsil* of Balliā District, ii. 196.
- Bānsdih, town in Balliā District, under Act of 1856, ii. 197.
- Bānsgaon, *tahsil* of Gorakhpur District, ii. 212, 213.
- Bānsgaon, town in Gorakhpur District, ii. 216.
- Bāngawā, village in Gorakhpur District, ii. 216.
- Bānsī, *tahsil* of Bastī District, ii. 228.
- Bāra, *tahsil* of Allahābād District, ii. 77, the prevalence of lathyrism, 77.
- Bāra, town in Ghāzipur District, ii. 185; scene of defeat (1539) of Humāyūn by Sher Shāh, 185.
- Bāra Bankī, District in Fyzābād Division, ii. 438-449; a well-wooded sloping upland, most fertile and most prosperous, 438, a lowland sandy area, liable to flooding and fever, 438, 439; generally very healthy, 439; its possession of all the material and moral conditions of prosperity, 439; the Muhammadan conquest early and thorough, 439; the varying fortunes of the Raikwār Rājputs under and against Oudh, 440, their splendid heroism against the British at the battle of Nawābganj (June, 1858), 440; population dense and increasing, 440; rice, gram, wheat, poppy, and sugar-cane the most important crops, 442; ample irrigation from wells and tanks only, excellent drainage and comparative immunity from famine, 439, 442, 443, 444; good communications by rail and road, 443; cotton cloth industry and commerce, 443; recent dacoities, 444; the reversal after the Mutiny of the previous treatment of the *talukdārs*, i. 236, 237, ii. 444; low literacy, 445; bibliography, 445.
- Bāra Bankī town, nominally the head-quarters of District, ii. 447, under Act of 1856, 448, a railway station, 447; close to Nawābganj, the virtual head-quarters, 447, 448.
- Bāra Topī (or 'twelve hats'), secret society of, i. 517.
- Baraut, town and 'notified area' in Meerut District, i. 320, 321; irrigation near forbidden as insanitary, 320; property of disloyal (1857) Jāts confiscated and granted to holders of Sardhana estate, 320.
- Bareilly (or Rohilkhand) Division, with head-quarters of Commissioner at Bareilly city, i. 482, 483, 497; general statistics of the area, population, and land revenue of its six Districts, 483; its chief places of commercial and historical importance, 483; generally a fertile tract, noted for sugar-cane, 483. *See also* Rohilkhand.
- Bareilly, District in Bareilly Division, i. 483-501; a gentle well-watered slope, traversed by the shifting Rāngangā and its branches, 483; climate determined by proximity to the hills, with long rainy and cold seasons, 484; originally part of Northern Panchāla kingdom, 484; under the Muslim power, 485; the rise and history of the Rohilla Pathān house of Ali Muhammad Khān, 485, its relations with the Marāthās and Oudh, 486, its subjugation by Oudh with British help, 486, ceded (1801) to British, 486, 487; escape of Europeans during Mutiny, 487; archaeology of Rāmnagar, 487, 500; large area of rice and sugar-cane, 489, sugar-refining its most important industry, 491; generally free from the conditions of famine, 491, 492; religious discord and riots prevalent, 492, 498, 499; moderate literacy, Arts college at Bareilly city, 494, 500; bibliography, 494.
- Bareilly *tahsil*, i. 495.
- Bareilly city, head-quarters of Division and District, i. 497-500; a railway centre, 498, cantonment, 499, municipality, 499, 500; steady increase of population, 498; traditional origin of town and name, 498; rose into prominence with Rohillas, 498; a great centre of disaffection during Mutiny, 498; religious riots, 498, 499; few fine houses, 499; good water-supply, 499; industry of sugar-refining, 500, of furniture, 500; Arts college, 500.
- Barhaj, town in Gorakhpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 216, 217; a

- railway terminus, river port, and the most important trade centre of District, 216; numerous sugar factories and immense timber-yards, 216.
- Barhalganj, town in Gorakhpur District, under Act of 1856, river port, ii. 217.
- Barley, cultivation of, i. 56, area, 10 per cent. of cropped area, 56, 146, prices of, 147. *See also under* Agricultural Statistics and Crops in Districts.
- Barsāna, town in Muttra District, on a sacred hill, i. 385; a residence of Krishna's mistress, Rādhā, 385; its four-peaked hill, crowned with buildings, 385; new splendid temple of Mahārājā of Jaipur, 385.
- Barwā Sagar, town in Jhānsi District, under Act of 1856, ii. 102, 103, on a branch railway, 102; its fine (artificial) lake and Chandel remains, 102, 103; good local trade, 103.
- Basti, District in Gorakhpur Division, ii. 220-230; part of the submontane plain, well watered and in parts swampy, 220, with many lakes, often in the old beds of rivers, 221; mild and at the close of rains unhealthy, 221; till 1865 part of Gorakhpur District (q. v.), 222; once believed to contain the birthplace of Buddha, 221; the celebrated inscribed casket found in the *stūpa* at Piprahwa, 222; densely populated and a source of emigration, 222; crops of rice, sugar-cane, and poppy, 222, 223; an extensive system of private canals for irrigation, 224, 225; important trade with Nepāl, likely to grow with a new line of railway, 225; roads bad and unbridged, 226; rather low literacy, 227; bibliography, 227.
- Bastī *tahsil*, ii. 229.
- Bastī town, head-quarters of District, under Act of 1856, ii. 229, 230; on a railway, 229; otherwise never of importance and of little trade, 229, 230.
- Batai*, a form of rent in kind, a portion of the threshed grain, i. 66, its disadvantages, 67.
- Batesar, village in Agra District, i. 414, its famous festival and cattle fair, 414, 415.
- Bauriyās, criminal tribe of thieves and coiners, peculiar to Muzaffarnagar District, i. 294.
- Begam Sumrū, of Sardhana, widow of Reinhardt, i. 308, 328, 329, 348, 350, her system of liberal rack-rent, 315. *See also* Sardhana.
- Begams of Oudh, their treatment by their son and grandson, Asaf-ud-daula, i. 230, a count in the impeachment of Warren Hastings, 230, its justification, 230; at Fyzābād, ii. 390, 391.
- Belā (or Belā Partābgarh), head-quarters of Partābgarh District, ii. 437, 438; a municipality, railway station, and chief centre of trade, 438, thoroughly drained, 438; magnificent female hospital, 438; named after temple of Belā Bhawānī, 438.
- Belan river (135 miles), chief tributary of the Southern Tons, 169, its waterfall, 169.
- Ben or Vena, mythical king, founder of Bijnor, i. 503, 565.
- Benares, south-eastern Division, with head-quarters at Benares city, ii. 122, 123; the causes of its recent decrease in population, 122; general statistics of the area, population, and land revenue of its five Districts, 122; its permanent settlement, 122; its few towns and numerous small hamlets, 123; its centres of trade and religion, 123; the historical and architectural interest of Jaunpur, 123.
- Benares District, ii. 124-142; part of the Gangetic alluvium, on both sides of the stream, 124; too closely cultivated for large game, 125; like Bengal, generally moist and relaxing, 125; under Kanauj, Jaunpur, and Mughals, 125; granted (1738) by Saādāt Khān to Mansa Rām, ancestor of present Mahārājā, 125, 126, the prudence of Balwant Singh (1739-70), 126, Chet Singh and Warren Hastings, 126, 127; taken over (1775) by British, 126; abortive rising during the Mutiny, 127; the general absence of architectural beauty or antiquity in its famous temples, 127; the great density of the population in spite of recent decrease, 127, 128; rice and barley chief food-crops, 129, all consumed in the District, 130; considerable irrigation from wells and tanks, 130; good service of roads and railways, 130; suffers, not severely, from drought and famine, 131; permanent settlement (1795) of Jonathan Duncan, 131, 132; subsequent revisions, 132; very high literacy, 132; bibliography, 133.
- Benares *tahsil*, ii. 133.
- Benares city, or Kāsi, head-quarters of District with cantonment, ii. 136-141; a railway terminus and junction, 130; population (less in 1901 than in 1891) includes large and fluctuating number of pilgrims, 136; its great antiquity, 136, 137; absence of political importance under Muhammadan restraint, 125, 137, its extraordinary sanctity for Hindus to live and die in, 137 *et passim*; the throng of pilgrims, religious, sacred bulls in the streets or

- along the *ghāts*, 137, 138; the Bisheshwar or golden temple of Siva, and numerous other temples, neither large, nor very old nor very beautiful, 137, 138; the great mosque of Aurangzeb, 137, 139; the picturesque view of the city from the river, 137, disappointing interior, 137, 138; chief modern buildings, official, educational, and charitable, 139; the municipality, 139, 140; good water-supply from the Ganges, 139, 140; drainage scheme not yet finished, 140; the cantonment, 140; the large revenue from pilgrims, 140; industries and manufactures, not considerable, 140; the Benares College, Central Hindu College (on basis of unsectarian theosophy), 140, many missionary and municipal schools, 141; the residence of famous scholars and religious teachers, 141; bibliography, 141.
- Benares estate, family domains of the Mahārājā, in the Districts of Benares and Mirzāpur, ii. 134-136; other *zamīndārī* land of the Mahārājā, 134; area, revenue to Government, and rent-roll, 134; history of the family from its founder (1738) Mansā Ram to the present (1889) Rājā, 134-136; the right of appeal from the Rājā's land and revenue courts to British courts, 135, 136; the tenures of land, 136; the titles and privileges of the present Rājā, 136; bibliography, 136.
- Bengal, values of trade, by river and rail, with, and principal articles, i. 85, 87, 88.
- Betwā ('containing canes') river, large affluent of Jumna, i. 178, 179; the Betwa Canal, 178, 179; road and railway bridges, 178.
- Bhābar ('porous'), the, a strip of gravel and boulder land where the mountain torrents are lost immediately below the hills, i. 2, ii. 258, its vast forests the home of tigers and wild elephants, i. 2, 3, 14; geology, 11, botany, 13; cannot dispense with irrigation, 63, ii. 247, 253; a portion of Nainī Tāl District, 247, 258, 259, its migratory population, 258; the improvements (1850) effected by Ramsay, 256; headquarters at Haldwāni, 260.
- Bhaironghāū, temple and pass in Tehri State, ii. 464; at the sacred confluence of two rivers, 464; visited by many pilgrims, 464.
- Bhālsand (or Bharsand), old town in Balliā District, ii. 198.
- Bharatpur, Jāt Rājās of, i. 374, 375, failure of first siege of town (1803), 375.
- Bhars, the, a dark-skinned, aboriginal race, still existing as a caste, i. 226, of Southern Oudh, 22, 226, 233, in Bundelkhand, 214, said to have founded Rāe Bareilly, ii. 337, in Bahraich and Bāra Banki Districts, 409, 439.
- Bharthana, *tahsīl* of Etāwah District, i. 462.
- Bhingā town, a 'notified area' in Bahraich District, ii. 419, 420.
- Bhitri, village in Ghāzīpur District, ii. 185; important Gupta inscriptions on a pillar and on a seal, 185.
- Bhognipur (or Pukhrāyan), *tahsīl* of Cawnpore District, ii. 12.
- Bhongaon, *tahsīl* of Mainpuri District, i. 446.
- Bhongaon, town in Mainpuri District, under Act of 1856, i. 449.
- Bhotiās, hill tribe, Hinduized Buddhists, ii. 268, traders with Tibet, 276, 277, alone permitted to cross the frontier, 283.
- Bhūkarheri, town in Muzaffarnagar District, i. 301, inhabited chiefly by Jāts, 301, tomb of a Hindu and Muhammadan saint, 301.
- Biāns, *pass* of Almorā District, ii. 275; trade route to Tibet, 275.
- Bibliographies: of the United Provinces, i. 141, of the Tons river, 170, of the Bāngangā (2), 178, 184, of the Himālayas, 198, of the Siwāliks, 199; of Gohnā lake, 205; Baiswārā, 212; Bundelkhand, 219; Kosala, 221; Madhya Desa, 221; Magadha, 222; Mewāt, 223; Oudh, 242; Panchāla, 243; Rohilkhand, 248; Sardhana, 331; Fatehpur Sikri, 416; Sankisā, 437; Rāmnapur, 501; Dewal, 572; Kāliujar, ii. 49; Kosam, 84; Deogarh, 103; Siron, 107; Benares estate, 136; Benares city, 141; Sārānāth, 142; Jaunpur, 172; Zafarābād, 174; Saidpur, 187; Kasīā, 215; Lucknow city, 313; Set Mahet, 407; and of the several Districts.
- Bidhūna, well-irrigated and fertile *tahsīl* of Etāwah District, i. 462, 463.
- Bijnor (*Bijnaur*), northernmost District in Bareilly Division, i. 501-518; its north-east boundary the road at the foot of the Himālayas, 501; the Chāndī hills, 501, 502, 507, large and small game, 502; climate cool and pleasant, generally free from the malarial of the foot of the hills, 502, 503, deadly climate east of the Rāmgangā, 506; after the Mughals fell under the power of the Robillas, and finally of Oudh, 503, 504, ceded (1801) to the British, 504; during the Mutiny, the rebellion of the Nawāb of Najībābād, 504, the Hindu rising against him, 504; sugarcane and cotton crops, 506; the important 'reserved' forests, 507; sugar

- and cotton industries, 507; generally free from the causes of famine, 508; very backward in literacy, 510; bibliography, 510.
- Bijnor *tahsil*, i. 510, 511.
- Bijnor town, head-quarters of District, i. 512, 513; a municipality, well paved and drained, 513; its mythical founder Rājā Ben or Vena, 512; once a Jāt centre, 512; held during Mutiny by rebel Nawāb of Najibābād, 513.
- Bikāpur, *tahsil* of Fyzābād District, ii. 386.
- Bilāri, *tahsil* of Morādābād District, i. 543.
- Bilāspur, *tahsil* of Rāmpur State, ii. 458.
- Bilgrām, *tahsil* of Hardoi District, ii. 359, 360.
- Bilgrām, town in Hardoi District, under Act of 1856, ii. 360, 361; Muhammadan and Hindu traditions of its foundation, 360; the birthplace of many distinguished Muhammadans, 361.
- Bilhaur, *tahsil* of Cawnpore District, ii. 11, 12.
- Bilhaur, town in Cawnpore District, under Act of 1856, ii. 14, a railway station, 14.
- Bilsī town, a 'notified area' in Budaun District, i. 529; trade lost by distance from railway and decline of indigo, 529.
- Bindhāchel, small town within the municipal limits of Mirzāpur city, ii. 157, 158; the celebrated shrine of Vindhyaeshwari or Vindhyabāsini, a great resort of pilgrims, 157.
- Bindkī, town in Fatehpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 30, an important trade centre, 5 miles from a railway station, 30.
- Bir Singh Deo, Rājā of Orchhā, ii. 87, founded (1613) Jhānsi, 104, murderer of Abul Fazl, 87, his relations with Akbar, Jahāngir, and Shāh Jahān, 87, 88.
- Birth-rate, table of, since 1881, i. 38, reduced by fever and famine, 37; the effects of famine and fever compared, 98. *See also* Vital Statistics.
- Eisalpur, *tahsil* of Pilibhit District, i. 570.
- Eisalpur, town in Pilibhit District, a municipality, i. 571, 572, an agricultural centre, growing and thriving, 571, 572.
- Bisaulī, *tahsil* of Budaun District, i. 527.
- Bisaulī, town in Budaun District, under Act of 1856, i. 529, 530; tomb of Dunde Khān, Rohilla chief, 530.
- Bishops, Anglican, of Lucknow at Allahābād, i. 47, Roman Catholic, Archbishop at Agra, Bishop at Allahābād, 47.
- Biswān, *tahsil* of Sitāpur District, ii. 346, 347.
- Biswān, town in Sitāpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 348, mosques, palace, and tombs, 348, large markets but declining trade, 348.
- Bithūr, town in Cawnpore District, under Act of 1856, ii. 14, 15, on a branch line, 14; place of banishment of Bājī Rao, the last of the Peshwās, and father by adoption of Nāna Sāhib, 14.
- Blind, of Provinces, 1.7 males, 1.8 females per 1,000, i. 40; in central Districts up to 3, 40; appear to be decreasing, 40.
- Bombay Presidency, trade with, values and principal articles, i. 87, 88.
- Bombay, Port of, trade by rail with, values and principal articles, i. 87, 88.
- Books and publications registered, their number and character, i. 138.
- Boots, army and other, manufactured at Cawnpore, ii. 19.
- Borax, one of the chief items of export from Tibet, i. 88, ii. 270.
- Botanical Survey of Northern India, with head-quarters and gardens at Sahāranpur, i. 269, 288, 289.
- Botany, general, i. 12-14; the division of the flora into five distinct elements, 12, the oldest, Indo-African, the youngest, Quaternary, of cultivation, 12, their origins, areas, and typical representatives, 12; of the Gangetic plain, 12, its general uniformity modified by rain and heat, 12, the distinct areas and seasons of Eastern and Quaternary elements, 13; the Himālayas, their representative flora, 13, 14, of the tropical zone extending 5,000 feet above the sea, 13, its luxuriant vegetation, 13, of their temperate zone up to 12,000 feet, the average limit of forests, 13, the alpine flora up to 17,000 feet, 13, 14; of the Central India plateau, 14. *See also under* Botany in Districts.
- Boundaries, of United Provinces, i. 1; of Divisions and Districts, given under each.
- Boundaries, configuration, and hill and river systems, the first section in the account of each District.
- Brāhmins, position and number of, i. 43, 44, their opposition to religious reforms, 40, Ahiwāsī Brāhmins in charge of temple at Baldeo, 385. *See also under* Castes in Districts.
- Brass and copper industries, i. 81; largest of brass at Mirzāpur, ii. 158.
- Breweries, six, turning out 1.4 million gallons of beer, i. 83, 258.
- Bridges, rude of Himālayas, i. 198. *See also* Railways and Rivers.
- Brindāban, town in Muttra District, on the railway, a municipality, i. 385, 386;

- its religious associations with Krishna and Rādhā, 1,000 temples old and new, holy groves and endowed animals, numerous pilgrims, 386.
- Budaun (*Badāyūn*), District in Bareilly Division, i. 518-533; well watered and wooded plain, divided by a high ridge of sand, the old bank of the Ganges, 518; a rare tiger shot in 1893, 519, the danger to human life from wolves, 519; climate, as of Rohilkhand, cooler than the Doāb, 519; its old Rāthor dynasty, 530, overthrown (1196) by Muhammadans, 519; gave two emperors to Delhi, 519, 530; under the Mughals, 520; its decline with the rise of the Rohilla power in Bareilly, 520, 530; ceded (1801) to British, 520; during the Mutiny, 520, 521, 530, the battles between the Muhammadans and Rājputs, 521; great increase in double-cropped area, 523; the large area of poppy, 523; permanent irrigation hardly needed, 518, 522, 523; industry of sugar-refining, 523; poor communications and bad trade, 524; the awful famine of 1837-8, 524; prevalence of serious crime and dacoity, 525; the most backward in education of all the Districts, 526; bibliography, 526.
- Budaun *tahsil*, i. 528.
- Budaun town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, i. 530, 531; its founder Buddh, and Rāthor kings, 530; its importance under the Muhammadans, 530; passed to the Rohillas and finally (1801) to the British, 530; a native government established during the Mutiny, 530, 532, internal dissensions, 521; the old town and fort, with massive walls, 531; the Jāma Masjid built (1237) by Altamsh, 531; memorials of Pathān and Mughal rule, 531; the new town with official buildings, 531; no longer a great trade centre, 531; place of retirement (1450-78) of the last of the Saiyid kings, 530, his and his wife's tomb, 532.
- Buddha (and Buddhism), the various dates assigned to his death from 543 to 370 B.C., i. 18; his activity in the Provinces, 18, the signs and remains of his doctrine, 18, 19; Buddhism possibly a regular development and not a revolt, 18, its decay in and from the fourth century A.D. and revival of Hinduism, 18 (*see also* Chinese Pilgrims); an inscription of twelfth or thirteenth century the latest memorial of it as a living faith, 18, ii. 407; the inscriptions of Asoka, i. 19, 32; the patronage of the Kushan Kanishka, 20, of Harshavardhana of Kanauj, 21; archaeology and relics of, everywhere but in Himālayas, 32; its holy land of Kosala, 221; its connexion with Magadha, 222, with Sāvastī and Oudh, 226; at Muttra, 389; remains in Gorakhpur, ii. 204, 205; at Set Mahet, 407; Sankisā, the scene of Buddha's descent, i. 436, Sarnath of his first preaching, ii. 142; Kapilavastu, his birthplace, doubts as to its site, 202, 203, 221, 407; Kusanagara, his deathplace wrongly identified with Kasiā, 215. *See also* under Archaeology and History in Districts.
- Budhāna, *tahsil* of Muzaffarnagar District, i. 300, 301.
- Budhāna, town in Muzaffarnagar District, under Act of 1856, i. 301.
- Building stones, i. 77.
- Bulandshahr, District in Meerut Division, i. 331-352; suffers from malaria, due to swamps and extensive irrigation, mitigated by drainage, 331, 332, otherwise, like Meerut, healthy, 332; history, since Muhammadan invasions, of anarchy, war, pestilence and famine, 333, 339, the long respite under the Mughal empire till its decline, 333, 334, the return of misfortunes till the British occupation (1803), 334; its temporary loss during the Mutiny, 334, 335; the large number of recent Christian converts from the lower castes, 336; the failure to introduce Egyptian cotton, 337; the breed of horses and mules improved by Government stallions, 337, 338; the increase in the growth of cotton and sugar-cane, the decline of indigo, 337, 338; exports, of grain and cotton, 338, 339; the absence of distress from recent famines, 339; the failure hitherto of permanent land settlements, 340, 341; bibliography, 342.
- Bulandshahr *tahsil*, i. 342, 343, the great increase in population, 342.
- Bulandshahr town, head-quarters of District and *tahsil*, a municipality, i. 345-347; its old name Baran, 345; the conversion of its Dor chief and his subjects by the army of Mahmūd of Ghazni, 333, 346; its rapid growth in size, elegance of public and domestic architecture, and importance since British rule, 346; the drawback of distance from the railway to be remedied, 347.
- Bundelā Rājputs of Bundelkhand, i. 214-216, their opposition to and relations with the Muhammadan, Marāthā, and British powers, i. 215, 216; in Bāndā, ii. 34, 48, Hamūrpur, 52, Allahābād, 66, 79, Jhānsi, 87, 88. *See also* Bundelkhand.
- Bundelkhand (British), country of Bundelā

- Rājputs, i. 4, 213-219; derivation of the name, 212; general aspects, 4, 212, flora, 14, fauna, 14, soils, 212, 213, history, 213-216, ii. 33, 34; the Chandels, i. 213, 214, conquered (1182) by Prithwī Rāj and submerged in the Musalmān conquest, 214; the accession to power of the Bundelās, 215, their resistance, often successful, to the Muhammadan power, 214, 215, finally (1729) called in aid of the Marāthās, 215; subject to the Peshwā, 215, 216, ceded (1802 and 1817) to British, 31, 216, further additions to British territory, 216; population, reduced by calamities, 216, strongly Dravidian, 217, the Bundeli dialect, 217; agriculture, 212, 213, 217, insufficient irrigation and liability to famine, 217, *et passim* in Districts, a famine due every 5 years, ii. 95; special legislation (1882), due to agricultural conditions, improvidence of the people, rack-renting of Marāthās, and rigidity of British settlement, i. 217, 218 *et passim*, its temporary effects, 218; stringent measures (1903) against the alienation of land, long mortgages, foreclosing, &c., 219; reductions of revenue and revised assessments, 219, ii. 40, 41 *et passim*; bibliography, i. 219. *See also* Bāndā, Hamirpur, Allahābād, Jālaun, and Jhānsi Districts.
- Burhwal, railway junction in Bāra Bankī District, ii. 448.
- Burn, Colonel, repelled (1803) the Sikhs from Muzaffarnagar, i. 292, surrounded at Shāmlī and relieved by Lord Lake, 395.
- Buxar, battle of (1764), defeat of Oudh and Mughal forces by Major Munro, i. 28, 229; the timely desertion of Balwant Singh, ii. 126.
- C.
- Calcutta, port of: value of rail-borne trade with, i. 87, principal articles, 87, 88.
- Campbell, Sir Colin (Lord Clyde), his operations round Cawnpore, ii. 4, 17; relief of Lucknow, 307, 308; campaign in Oudh, i. 233; occupied Shāhjāhānpur, 552.
- Canals (irrigation), i. 63, 64, 206-210; revenue from rates on occupiers and owners, 64, collected like land revenue, 64, receipts, expenditure, interest, and profits, 64, 65, their falls also used as a source of power, 208, 209; ruin village roads, 297; the system of private canals, voluntary and unrated in Bastī District, started by Europeans, ii. 224, 225. *See also under* Irrigation in Districts.
- Canals, used also or solely for navigation, i. 92, 93, worked as such at a loss, 93, 208; Agra Canal closed to navigation since 1904, 93, 210.
- Canning, Lord, Governor-General, state visit to Lucknow (October, 1858), ii. 308; his proclamation after the Mutiny, policy and opinion about the *talukdārs* of Oudh, i. 236, 237.
- Canning College at Lucknow, supported by the *talukdārs*, ii. 312.
- Cantonment Magistrates, i. 103, 105.
- Cantonments, Chakrātā, i. 264, Dehra, 264, 265, Landour, 266, Mussoorie, 266, 267, Roorkee, 286, 287; Meerut, 327, Muttra, 391; Agra, 404, 413; Fatehgarh, 432, 433; Bareilly, 499; Shāhjāhānpur, 562; Cawnpore, ii. 15, 18; Allahābād, 80, 82; Jhānsi, 105; Benares, 140; Nainī Tāl, 262; Almorā, 274; Rānikhet, 277; Lansdowne, 289; Lucknow, 301, 311, 312; Sitāpur, 350; Fyzābād, 390, 391.
- Carpets and rugs, industry of, i. 79, 80, factories of, 79, best made at Agra Central jail, 79, 413.
- Carving, of stone, wood, ebony, and ivory, i. 82; the modern substitution of mechanical methods for handicraft, 82.
- Caste, Tribe, and Race, i. 42-45. *See also under* each.
- Caste, i. 42-44; distinguished (for students) by community of occupation from tribe 43; its rules of endogamy, exogamy, and hypergamy, 43; its constant modifications, 43; the three original Aryan castes of the twice-born, and the mixed or aboriginal Sūdras, 43, 44; their modern classification in twelve groups from highest to lowest, 44; the social precedence and numbers of the largest single castes, 44; high castes pay less rent, 68, 235 *et passim*, trading castes, 86; relaxed by railways, 91; its influence on the abuse of intoxicants, 121; in education, 136; prejudicial to agriculture, ii. 397. *See also under* Castes in Districts.
- Cattle, i. 61, 62, bred only where there is pasture and there carelessly, 62; cattle fairs, 62; diseases of, 63; investigation and treatment of, by serums, ii. 261, 262; market at Kosi, i. 388; Kheri the most important breeding centre, ii. 368. *See also under* Cattle in Districts.
- Cattle, wild, from Bharatpur kept out by a fence and ditch, i. 373, 396.
- Cave dwellings, drawings, implements, &c., found in Kaimir Hills, i. 203, ii. 146.

- Cawnpore (*Kānpur*), District in Allahābād Division, ii. 2-21; part of the Doāb, 2; well drained and fairly healthy, 3; climate, hot and dry, 3; history up to cession (1801) to British by Oudh, 3, 4; the Mutiny, 4, 5, 15-17; the great depth of the water-level in the southern portion and consequent dependence on canals, 6, 7, 8, 9, 12; cultivable area mostly taken up, 7, recent increase in area of food-crops of poorer classes, 7; the great and flourishing trades and industries of the city, 7, 8, 18-20; full means of communication, 8, 18, 19; famines, not now liable to severe, 8, 9; early assessments, excessive and scandalous, 9, 10; education fair, one college, 10; bibliography, 11.
- Cawnpore *tahsil*, ii. 12.
- Cawnpore city, head-quarters of District, on the Ganges, ii. 15-20; the most important trade-centre in Upper India, 15; entirely a British creation, 15, dating from first (1778) cantonment, 15, and connexion (1863) by rail with Calcutta, 18; the native city mean, 15; the Mutiny, 15-17; the Memorial Garden around the 'Well', 17; plague riots, 17; the municipality, 17; filtered water-supply (1894) from the Ganges, 18; much-needed drainage scheme, 18, removal by steam tram of refuse and incineration, 18; the cantonments for miles along the bank, 15, 18; the impetus to cotton trade given by American Civil War, 18; the development of the railway system, 18, 19; the huge recent increase in imports and exports, 19; factories, of cotton, tanning, army boots and saddles, &c., wool, sugar, jute, &c., 19, 20; Chamber of Commerce (1889) of Upper India, representative of European trade, 20; Christ Church College, affiliated to the University, industrial and other schools, 20; printing-presses and newspapers, 20.
- 'Ceded Provinces,' ceded by Nawāb of Oudh (1801), i. 30, 210, 230, early assessment of, 113.
- Census, statistics of, early not trustworthy, i. 34, 35; fluctuations in growth of population, 6.3 per cent. 1881-90, only 1.7 per cent. 1891-1901, 35; the actual decrease in parts due to drought, excessive rainfall, disease, 35, 36. *See also under* People in Districts.
- Central Asia, invaders from, the Sakas and Kushans, i. 19, 20, the White Huns, 20, the Rājputs probably their Hinduized descendants, 21.
- Central India plateau, the four Districts of, i. 4, British Bundelkhand, 4, their physical and economic inferiority, 4; geology, 11, 12, botany, 14; its 'black' soil, 52.
- Cesses, irregular and onerous before annexation, i. 106, rates substituted for, in some cases, 107, 122, land cesses, 122, famine cess abolished in 1905, 123, cess for *chaukidārs*, 129. The cesses of *tahsils* are given under each.
- Chakiā, *tahsil* of Mirzāpur District, ii. 154, 155; much of it, on the Vindhyan plateau, game preserve of Rājā of Benares, 155.
- Chakrātā, or Jausār-Bāwar, northern *tahsil* of Dehra Dūn District, i. 263, 264, physical aspects, 250, 251, 263, revenue settlement, 261, forests, 258, 263.
- Chakrātā, town and cantonment in Dehra Dūn District, i. 264.
- Chamārs, workers in leather, raw and tanned, the most numerous caste, i. 44, 45 *et passim*, given to cattle-poisoning for the sake of the hides, ii. 237.
- Chambal river (650 miles), one of the chief tributaries of the Jumna, i. 175-177; its course, falls, whirlpools, and ravines, 175, 176; rises in floods 100 feet above summer level, 172; its bridge of boats, and railway bridge near Rājghāt, 176, 177; its crystal stream and the muddy water of the Jumna, 177.
- Champāwat, *tahsil* of Almorā District, ii. 273; contains ruins of the Chands, 267.
- Chand Rājputs of hill tracts (1488-1790), ii. 249, 265, 266, expelled by the Gurkhas, 249; their temple at Bhīm Tal, 250, remains at Champāwat, 267; their capital Almorā taken, their temples desecrated by the Rohillas, 266.
- Chandaulī, *tahsil* of Benares District, ii. 134.
- Chandaulī, town in Morādābād District, i. 546, a municipality and railway junction, 546; an important trade centre for collection and distribution, 546.
- Chandel Rājputs of Bundelkhand (850-1182), i. 213, 214, ii. 33, 47, overthrown by Prithwī Rāj (1182), i. 214, and Kutb-ud-dīn (1203), ii. 47, 48, 51, 52; popular and religious explanation of the downfall of Paramārdī, the last king, i. 214; their splendid buildings and beautiful lakes in Mahobā, ii. 59, 62, in Jhānsi, 90. *See also* Bāndā, Bundelkhand, Hamīrpur, and Jhānsi.
- Chāndī, hills in Bijnor District, i. 501, 502, forest, 507.
- Chāndpur, town in Bijnor District, a municipality, i. 513; a railway surveyed, 513.
- Chāndpur, village, almost deserted, in Jhānsi District, ii. 103; Chandel ruins

- and inscriptions around a beautiful tank, 103.
- Chandragupta (Greek, Sandrocottus), (*ob.* 297 B.C.), founder of the Mauryan dynasty, i. 18, 19, 222.
- Chandra Gupta I (A.D. 320), founder of the great Hindu Gupta dynasty and era, i. 20; its wide rule for 150 years, 20, 222; revival of Hinduism and possibly of Sanskrit literature, 20; overwhelmed (480) by the White Huns, 20.
- Charthāwal, town in Muzaffarnagar District, under Act of 1856, i. 301.
- Chaukā, river of Oudh, one of the channels of the Sārdā, i. 181.
- Chaukidārs*, or village policemen, i. 128, 129; methods of payment of, 129, 130; as registrars of births and deaths, 37, of the causes of death, 38; their number and cost, 156.
- Chet Singh, natural son and successor (1770) of Balwant Singh, Rājā of Benares, i. 29, 30, 126, 135; his succession assured and confirmed by the British, 126, 135; fined for his refusal to furnish a contingent against the hostile (1780) confederacy, 126, 135; the visit of Warren Hastings to Benares, his critical position and flight, 126, 135; subsequent open rebellion, defeat, and deposition of Chet Singh, 127, 135, succeeded by his nephew, 127.
- Chhapiā, village and railway station in Gondā District, ii. 404, 405; known, for distinction, as Swāmi Nārāyan Chhapiā, 404, in honour of a native religious reformer, worshipped under that name as an incarnation of Krishna, 404, 405; a large and elaborate temple, 405.
- Chhaprauli, town in Meerut District, under Act of 1856, i. 321.
- Chhāta, *tahsil* of Muttra District, i. 383.
- Chhāta, town in Muttra District, under Act of 1856, i. 386, 387; its fort-like *sarai* (sixteenth century) of 12 acres, 386, 387.
- Chhatāri, town in Bulandshahr District, under Act of 1856, i. 347.
- Chhattar Sāl, the national hero of the Bundelās (*ob.* 1734), i. 215, ii. 48, 52, left a third of his territory to the Marāthās, i. 215; his descendants at Jaitpur till 1842, ii. 52.
- Chhibrāmau, *tahsil* of Farrukhābād District, i. 429.
- Chhibrāmau, town in Farrukhābād District, under Act of 1856, i. 431.
- Chhoiyā, river or channel in Bulandshahr District, i. 332, 342.
- China, opium for, prepared at Ghāzīpur, ii. 186.
- Chinese chroniclers, i. 19; Buddhist pilgrims, 20, 21, 226, ii. 23, 189, 203, 221, 249, 394; their report of the general decline of Buddhism and frequent relapse of cultivated country into jungle, ii. 221, 394. *See also* Fa Hian and Hinen Tsiang.
- Chit Firozpur (also Barāgāon), mud town in Balliā District, under Act of 1856, ii. 198; the finest tank in the District, 198.
- Chitrakūt, hill and place of pilgrimage in Bāndā District, ii. 46, the decay of its annual religious fairs, 46; its numerous (and largely endowed) shrines and temples, 46.
- Cholera, epidemics and mortality of, i. 38, 39; outbreaks at Hardwār, 284, 285.
- Christian Missions, statistics of, i. 45, 47; the great success of the American Methodist Episcopal Church (1859), 47, 134 *et passim*; Anglican and Roman dioceses, 47; their work in female education, 134; the early date (1578) of the Roman Catholic Mission at Agra, 47, 412; native Christian village of Muirābād, ii. 68. *See also under* Christian Missions in Districts.
- Chunār, *tahsil* of Mirzāpur District, ii. 153.
- Chunār, town in Mirzāpur District, a 'notified area' with little trade, ii. 155, 156; the tomb of a saint, whose fetters fell off him at prayer-time in his prison at Delhi, 156.
- Chunār fort, ii. 155, 156; its size and situation on a rock jutting into the Ganges, 156; its great antiquity, 155; its importance under the Sūrs as the key to Bengal and Bihār, 155, 156; besieged (1762) ineffectually by Major Munro, 156, became British (1763) after battle of Buxar, 156.
- Civil condition, i. 41, 42, statistical table of unmarried, married, and widowed, male and female, 42.
- Civil Courts of Justice, i. 103, 104, 105, statistics of, 151.
- Civil Surgeons of Districts, i. 138.
- Climate, general, i. 15-17; tables of temperature and rainfall, 142; the cold season from late October to middle or end of March, 15, succeeded by the hot season, 15, the rain of the monsoon from mid June to October, 15, maximum, minimum, and average temperatures and rainfall, 15, 16, their local distribution, 15, 16; cyclones and storms rare, 16, occasional floods and earthquakes, 16, 17. *See also under* Climate and Temperature in Districts.
- Coal, exists but is no longer worked, i. 76, 77; imported from Bengal, 87, 148.
- Coins and coinage, of kingdoms after fall of Mauryan dynasty, Buddhist and

- Hindu, i. 19; Kushan imitated from Roman, 20; Gupta at Jhūsī, ii. 83, in Fyzābād (1904), 379; Chauhān found at Kosam, 84.
- Collector and Magistrate, officer in charge of a District in the Province of Agra, i. 100, 105.
- Colleges, Arts, i. 132, Sanskrit at Benares, 132, professional, 132, 133, Thomason Engineering at Roorkee, 132, 133, Training, 133; Muhammadan at Aligarh, 135; hostels for students, 133; statistics of, 133, 156; expenditure on, and its sources, 137; college fees, 137.
- Colonelganj, town in Gondā District, under Act of 1856, ii. 405.
- Commerce. *See* Trade and Commerce.
- Commerce, Upper India Chamber of, with head-quarters at Cawnpore, i. 86, only European concerns represented on, 86, ii. 20.
- Commercial classes, i. 135, ii. 312.
- Commissioner, officer in charge of a Division, i. 100; High Court and a District Judge in Kumaun, 103; of Kumaun and of Bareilly Divisions, Political Agents for Native States of Tehri and Rampur respectively, 102.
- Communication, means of, i. 88-95; railways, 88-91; roads, 91, 92; conveyances, 92; light railways, 92; canals, 92, 93; steamers and river traffic, 93, 94; ferries, 94; Post Office, 94, 95. *See also under* Railways and Roads in Districts.
- 'Conquered Provinces,' conquered from the Marāthās (1803), i. 30, 31, 210, early assessment of, 113.
- Conveyances and carts on roads, i. 92.
- Copper and brass industries, i. 81, household vessels, of brass for Hindus, of tinned copper for Muhammadans, 81; Benares and other chief centres of ornamental work, 81, ii. 158.
- Copper mines, mostly exhausted or closed, i. 77.
- Cornwallis, Lord, Governor-General, tomb at Ghāzipur, ii. 186.
- Coryat, Tom, on Hardwār, i. 284.
- Cotton, the most important of the fibres, cultivation, i. 58, area under, 146, imports and exports of raw, 87, 148, 150. *See also under* Agricultural Statistics and Principal Crops in Districts.
- Cotton industry: home and hand, spinning and weaving, i. 78, its chief centres, castes, and numbers employed, 78, ii. 236, its competition with mills, i. 78; statistics of mills and factories, 82, 83; cotton carpets and rugs, 79, 80; imports and exports of cotton goods, 88, 148, 150. *See also under* Arts and Manufactures in Districts.
- Cretinism, in Districts with large rivers from the hills, i. 40.
- Criminal courts, i. 103, 105, statistics of, 130, 151. *See also under* Crime and Justice in Districts.
- Criminal tribes, i. 129; transfer of Barwārs to Gondā in hope of reformation, ii. 396.
- Crops, i. 55-59, 146, 147, of hot season sown in June, 53, of cold season sown in October and November, 53; the tendency to grow two crops, due to increasing pressure of population, 53, 146; artificial nitrification by means of micro-organisms attached to the *Leguminosae*, 54; rotation, mixing, and irrigation of crops, 53, 54; in the Himālayan tract and Bundelkhand, 54. *See also* Harvests and Principal Crops in Districts.
- Cultivation, systems of, determined by soil and rainfall, i. 53, 54; area of cultivated and cultivable land, 146; not much room for extension of, 59; generally high, 59; seeds not generally selected, 59; little influenced by Agricultural department, 60, its policy to improve known seeds rather than introduce new, 60; its model farms and implements not appreciated, 60. *See also under* Agricultural Conditions in Districts.
- Cup-markings, prehistoric, on boulders, i. 17, still cut by children in Bundelkhand, 17.
- Cyclones, rare, i. 16.

D.

- Dāhar, picturesque and useful lake in Oudh, i. 205, 225.
- Dairy farm, at Chherat near Aligarh, i. 358, 367.
- Dalmau, *tahsīl* of Rāe Bareli District, ii. 334.
- Dalmau, town in Rāe Bareli District, under Act of 1856, ii. 335, 336; early tradition and history, 335; taken and fortified by Ibrāhīm Shāh of Jaunpur, 335, the beautiful ruins of his fort over the Ganges, 336; Mughal mosques and other buildings, 336; its large religious fair, 336.
- Dankaur, ancient town in Bulandshahr District, under Act of 1856, i. 347.
- Daryābād, town in Bāra Bankī District, under Act of 1856, ii. 448; once head-quarters of District, removed thence for unhealthiness, 448.
- Dasahra or Rām Līla, the greatest Hindu festival of the year, i. 50.
- Dātāganj, rice-producing *tahsīl* of Budaun District, i. 528, 529.
- Dayānand, founder of Arya Samāj, i. 376; influenced by residence and studies at Muttra, 376.

- Deaf-mutes, of the Provinces, .37 per 1,000, i. 40; in some parts up to 2 per 1,000, 40.
- Dead, disposal of: Musalmāns inhumate and abhor cremation, i. 49, raise memorial stones and buildings, 49; Hindus with some exceptions cremate, the poor imperfectly, 49.
- Death-rate, table of, since 1881, with mortality of principal diseases, i. 38, 39; the awful mortality from plague (1901-5), 39; infant mortality, 39. *See also* Vital Statistics.
- Debi Pātan, village on railway in Gondā District, ii. 405; an ancient site identified with Kājā Karma, 405; its celebrated sacrificial temple of Śiva, 405; its great religious fair, 405.
- Decentralization, political, since 1881, i. 125, *see also* Local Self-government; financial, since 1871, i. 106-109. *See also* Settlements, Financial.
- Dehra Dūn, District in Meerut Division, i. 250-268; the Dūn valley, between the Himālayas and the Siwāliks, and the distinct hills and forests of Chakrātā, 250; its singularly rich fauna, 251, 252; temperate climate, sufficient rainfall, and immunity from drought, 252; its legends, 252, its prosperity under the Rājās of Garhwāl and Najib-ud-daula (1757-70), 253, raided by neighbouring tribes, 253, 254, occupied (1803-15) and oppressed by the Gurkhas, 254, rescued after war (1814) by the British, 254; archaeology, 255; statistics of the people, 255, 256; polyandry commonly practised by the hill Khas Rājputs, 256; agriculture, slack and backward, 256, 257; irrigation limited, 257, 258; extensive forests, 258; trade, 258, 259; administered by a Superintendent and staff, 259; special organization of civil courts, 259, 260; land revenue and settlement: in the Dūn, vacillating between *zamīndārī* and *ryotwārī*, temporary and permanent, 260, 261, in Chakrātā, 261; standard of literacy higher than in any other District of the Provinces, 262, due to number of Europeans and Eurasians, 262; medical, 262; bibliography, 262.
- Dehra, *tahsīl* in Dehra Dūn District, i. 262, 263.
- Dehra town, cold-season head-quarters of District, i. 264, hot-season quarters at Mussoorie, 265, 267; a railway terminus, 264, head-quarters during cold season of Trigonometrical and Forest Surveys, of Agricultural Chemist and Mycologist of the Government of India, 265; the water-supply and drainage of its municipality, 265; its training stables, 257, 265; the history of its foundation by the heretical Sikh Gurū, Rām Rai, 253, 264, his temple and attributes, 253, 264.
- Delhi, rivalry and war with Jaunpur, i. 22, 23, ii. 159-161 *et passim*.
- Density of population, 445 to square mile, greater than elsewhere in India, i. 33, 34, 144, 145, its variations and increase from west to east, 34; urban population 11 per cent. of total, 34; the effects, direct and indirect, of its pressure on agriculture and industry, 59, 68, on comfort, 72; of rural population in Oudh probably unequalled anywhere, 234; density of Divisions, Districts, and *tahsīls*, given under each.
- Deoband, southern *tahsīl* of Sahāranpur District, i. 280, 281.
- Deoband, town in Sahāranpur District, a municipality, i. 282, 283, close to the main railway, 282; its legendary and religious associations, 282; the Arabic College, devoted to Oriental studies, entirely independent of Government, 282; large export trade in grain, 283.
- Deodār (*Cedrus Deodara*), an Upper Himālayan tree, i. 72, Government exploitation of leased forests of, 74, 75. *See also* under Botany and Forests in Districts.
- Deogaon, *tahsīl* of Azamgarh District, ii. 239, 240.
- Deogarh, fort, cave and stairs, and ruins of (sixteen Jain temples), in Jhānsi District, ii. 103; village with a fine old temple, 103; bibliography, 103.
- Deoriā, subdivision of Gorakhpur District, ii. 215.
- Deoriā, *tahsīl* of Gorakhpur District, ii. 214.
- Deputy-Commissioner and Magistrate, officer in charge of a District in the Province of Oudh and Division of Kumaun, i. 100, 105, his judicial functions in Kumaun, 103.
- Derāpur, *tahsīl* of Cawnpore District, ii. 12, 13.
- Devaprayāg, village in Tehri State, ii. 464, 465; at the confluence of the two rivers which combine to make the Ganges, 464; one of the five sacred confluences, and a resort of pilgrims for bathing, 464, 465; the great temple of Raghunāth of uncemented stones, computed by Brāhmins to be 10,000 years old, 464; the earthquake of 1803, 465.
- Devī Dhurā, road-station in Almorā District, ii. 275; its celebrated temple of sacrifice, 275.
- Dewal, village in Pilibhīt District, i. 572, with mounds and an old inscription, 572; bibliography, 572.

- Dhampur, *tahsil* of Bijnor District, i. 512.
- Dhampur, town in Bijnor District, a municipality, i. 513, 514, on a main railway, 513; well-built and thriving, 513.
- Dhasān (possibly *Dasaron* of Ptolemy) river, an affluent of the Betwā, i. 179; proposed irrigation works, 179.
- Dhaurahrā, town in Kherī District, under Act of 1856, ii. 373; the punishment of the Rājā for giving up fugitives to the mutineers, 373.
- Dibai, town in Bulandshahr District, under Act of 1856, i. 347, 348, close to a main road and a railway, 347; rapidly increasing population and prosperity, 347, 348.
- Diseases, the mortality from principal, i. 38, 39; infirmities, 40; paralysis from eating *kisāri*, 57; of crops, 59; of cattle and horses, 63; the investigation and treatment with serums of bovine and human diseases, ii. 261, 262.
- District, in charge of a Collector (or Deputy-Commissioner) and Magistrate, i. 100.
- District boards, i. 122-124; their original and early predecessors, 122; the development of their financial and administrative responsibility, 123; their number, and composition of *ex-officio*, nominated, and elected (a great majority) members, 123, 124; their finance, 123, a table of their sources of income and objects of expenditure, 154.
- District staff. *See under* each District.
- Division, group of Districts under a Commissioner, i. 100.
- Divorce, among Hindus, uncommon, i. 41, among Musalmāns, legal, strongly reprobated and checked by high nominal dowers repayable on divorce, 41.
- Doāb ('two rivers'), the land between the confluence of any two rivers, especially of the Ganges and Jumna, i. 219, 220; extends from Siwāliks to Allahābād junction, 219; its natural fertility increased by irrigation and drainage, 219; the monotonous scenery of its cultivated plain, 8, 220, in 1794 a sandy waste, 220; now a great wheat-producing area, 219; its prosperity, railways, and commercial centres, 220; sometimes called *Madhya Desa*, 221.
- Doāb, the Jumna-Chambal, in Etāwah, a desolate wilderness, i. 452.
- Dohrihāt, town in Azamgarh District, under Act of 1856, ii. 242, 243; on a branch line, 242; a port on the Gogrā with large trade, 242, 243.
- Domariāganj, *tahsil* of Bastī District, ii. 228.
- Doms, labourers and artisans, one of the three main castes of the hills and Bhābar, ii. 251, 268, 281.
- Dor Rājputs of Baran (Bulandshahr), i. 333, 346, 353, 365. *See also* Har Dat.
- Drainage, as adjunct to or mitigation of insanitary effects of irrigation, i. 332.
- Dravidian (physical) type, its characteristics, i. 45; pure in limited regions, 45, mixed of wide distribution, 45.
- Dress, of Hindus and Musalmāns, i. 48, 49; the characteristic Hindu *dhōṭī*, 48, 49; the growing use of European clothes, 49; of women, 49; of cultivators and labourers, 72.
- Drigbijai Singh, Mahārājā of Balrāmpur, ii. 403, 404; his distinguished loyalty during the Mutiny, 403.
- Drugs (other than opium) prepared from hemp (*Cannabis indica*), of home growth and imported, i. 120, 121, duties and licences, and revenues from, 121; their use and abuse, 121; *dhāng* almost as innocent as tea, 121.
- Dūdhai, ruined town of ancient, unknown importance, in Jhānsi District, ii. 103, 104; extensive ruins of temples, &c., and a tank, 103, 104; a colossal (man-lion) statue of Vishnu carved on a hill-side, 104.
- Duncan, Jonathan, Resident at Benares, in view of prevailing abuses, instituted and carried out (1788-95) the permanent settlement there, i. 113, ii. 131, 135, afterwards Governor of Bombay, 131; his encouragement of agriculture in Jaunpur, 164.
- Dwārāhāt, village in Almorā District, ii. 276; remains of carved temples, some desecrated by the Rohillas, 276.
- Dwellings, of different parts and classes, of stone, brick, or mud, i. 49, 72, their furniture, 72.
- Dyeing, industry of, its chief centres and methods, i. 80, vegetable driven out by artificial dyes, 54, 80.

E.

- Earthquakes, occasional, not serious, i. 17; shattered (1803) temple of Raghunāth, ii. 465.
- East India Company, its insignificant trade with the Provinces before annexation, i. 84; its Directors resisted permanent settlement of Agra, 113-115; the abolition of its monopoly, a blow to native industry, ii. 243.
- Education, i. 130-137, statistics of, financial and numerical, 137, 158; history of, since 1791, 130, 131; present organization under a Director, 131, 132; University and colleges, 132, 133;

- secondary schools, high and middle (boys), 133, 134; primary schools (boys), 134; female education and the prejudice against it, 134; special colleges, schools, and classes, 132, 133, 134, 135; schools, for Europeans and Eurasians, 135; Muhammadan education and objection to purely secular teaching, 135, 136; general results tested by number of scholars, and by literacy in different regions, nationalities, and religions, 136; the drawbacks of the caste system, and of two different characters for writing, 136, 137. *See also under* Education in Districts.
- Elephants, wild, in the Siwāliks, i. 14, 199, the Bhābar, 2, 3, 14; kept by rich landholders of Gorakhpur, ii. 207.
- Elliott, Sir Charles, his satisfactory settlement of Farrukhābād District, i. 427, copied in other Districts, 427.
- Embroidery (*chikan*), with chief centre at Lucknow, i. 79.
- Endogamy of caste, i. 42, with exogamy of groups, 43; among Musalmāns, especially Hindu converts, 44.
- Engineering College (Thomason), at Roorkee, i. 132, 133, 287.
- Engineers of Public Works department, i. 126, 127.
- English, instruction in, in middle schools, i. 133, in Forest School, 135; better known among Muhammadans than Hindus, 136.
- Etah, District in Agra Division, i. 465-481; generally dry and healthy, 466; part of the kingdom of Kanauj, came under Muslim rule, 467; acquired (1801) by British, 467; abandoned during Mutiny, 467; several ancient sites, 468; cotton, sugar, and saltpetre industries, 471; the 'seven *seer*' famine of 1860-1, 471, 472; lawlessness, 472; illiteracy, 473; bibliography, 473.
- Etah *tahsil*, i. 473, 474.
- Etah town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, i. 477, 478.
- Etāwah, District in Agra Division, i. 451-465; its regions on either side the Jumna of extreme fertility and wild desolation, 452; fauna, 453; under the Meos till the Muhammadan invasion, 453; persistent resistance of native Hindus to Musalmān aggressors, 453, 454, even to Akbar, 454; under Marāthās, Oudh, and finally (1801) British, 454, prolonged insubordination of chiefs, 454; abandoned during Mutiny, 454, 455, slow restoration of order, 454, loyalty of native officials and *zamindārs*, 455; many ancient mounds, 455, 456; lowest proportion (6 per cent.) of Musalmāns in the Doāb, 456; repeated famines, 459; oppressive early settlements, 460; backward education, 461; bibliography, 461.
- Etāwah *tahsil*, i. 461, 462.
- Etāwah town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, i. 464, 465; a railway station, 464; once a famous trade centre, 464; the Jāma Masjid, 456, 464; fine buildings and square, 464; the Hume High School, one of the earliest in the Provinces, 464.
- Europeans and Eurasians: number of non-native Christians, i. 47; education of, 135, at Mussoorie, 262, 267, Naini Tāl, ii. 263, the Martinière school at Lucknow, i. 135, ii. 313; preparation for Government and railway service, i. 135; Ramsay Hospital for Europeans, 139, ii. 263.
- Excise, department of, i. 119, its revenue, mainly from liquor, opium, and drugs, 119-121, 152; the moral policy of raising duties, tempered by the fear of smuggling, 121.
- Exogamy of groups, i. 43, with endogamy of caste, 42; of Muhammadan Mewātis, 223.
- Expenditure, Provincial, Municipal, and District, tables of, i. 153-155.
- Exports, chief articles and values of, by rail and river, to other parts of India, i. 85, 87, table of, 148, 149; to Nepāl and Tibet, 88.
- Eye hospital, first at Allahābād, ii. 74.

F.

Factories. *See* Mills and Factories.

Fa Hian, Chinese Buddhist pilgrim, his description of Northern India early in the fifth century, i. 20, 226, 436, found northern Basti relapsed into jungle, ii. 221; ruins of Nawal identified with his A-lo, 316, 323; on Set Mahet (? Srāvasti), 407.

Fairs, cattle, i. 62; religious, spread epidemics, 285, ii. 378. *See* Festivals and Pilgrimage, Places of.

Faiz, and Faiyāz, Ali Khān, father and son, Nawābs of Pahāsū, and ministers of Jaipur State, i. 350.

Famine and scarcity, i. 94-99; caused now by failure of south-western monsoon rain and deficiency of autumn harvest of rice and millet, 94; tracts immune, protected, and liable, 94, 95; protection against by canals, wells, tanks, improved communications, 98, 99; regular warnings of, 95, 96; history of, since A. D. 1291, 96-98; influence of, upon statistics of Census, 98, compared with fever, 98, aggravated by

- fever, 556, ii. 95, in Bundelkhand expected every five years, 95. *See also under* Famine in Districts.
- Famine relief, the various methods of, and their cost, i. 96-98, refusal to work on, 556.
- Farīdnagar, town in Meerut District, under Act of 1856, i. 321.
- Farīdpur, *tahsīl* of Bareilly District, i. 494, 495, the most unproductive of the District, 494.
- Farīdpur town, head-quarters of District, under Act of 1856, i. 500.
- Farrukhābād, District in Agra Division, i. 418-438; its head-quarters at Fatehgarh, 432, 433; one of the healthiest of the Doāb Districts, 419; its association with the ancient kingdom of Panchāla, 419, with the empire of Thānesar and Kanauj, 419, 420; Jai Chand and Hindu rule overwhelmed (1194) by Muhammad Ghori, 420; peace under the Mughals, 420; as part of an independent state founded (1714) by Muhammad Khān at Farrukhābād, 27, 28, 30, 420; as part of Oudh, 421, ceded (1801) to the British, 30, 421; the Mutiny, 421, 422, the escape by boat of fugitives from Fatehgarh, and their massacre at Cawnpore and on the river, 421, 422, 433; its ancient sites, 422; its high standard of cultivation and triple crops, 424, 430, the intense distress of the famine of 1837-8, 426; troublesome land settlements, and the improvements of Sir Charles Elliott, 426, 427; bibliography, 428.
- Farrukhābād *tahsīl*, i. 429, 430.
- Farrukhābād city, with Fatehgarh, head-quarters of District, forms one municipality, i. 431, 432; double railway service, 431; decreasing population and trade, 431, 432; remains of buildings of its founder, Muhammad Khan, 432.
- Fatehābād, *tahsīl* of Agra District, i. 402.
- Fatehgarh, head-quarters of Farrukhābād District, i. 432, 433, with Farrukhābād city a municipality, 433, on railway, a cantonment, 432, 433; its fort, abandoned during the Mutiny, 433, the massacres, on land and water, of the fugitives, 433, the monument and memorial church, 433; Warren Hastings charged with posting (1780-5) a British Resident there, 421.
- Fatehpur, District in Allahābād Division, ii. 21-32; part of the Doāb, 21; highly cultivated, fairly wooded, and not unhealthy, 21, 22; twice the scene of decisive battles, 22, 31, under Muhammadans, Marāthās, and Oudh, 22, ceded (1801), 23; during the Mutiny, 23; increase of cheaper food-crops and poppy, 25; famines, 27; heavy early settlements and fraudulent sales, 27; not distinguished for literacy, 28; bibliography, 28.
- Fatehpur *tahsīl*, ii. 29.
- Fatehpur town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 31; mud houses, two tombs, and a mosque, 32; noted manufacture of whips, 31.
- Fatehpur, *tahsīl* of Bāra Bankī District, ii. 446, 447.
- Fatehpur, town in Bāra Bankī District, under Act of 1856, ii. 448, full of decaying old masonry, 448.
- Fatehpur Śikri, town in Agra District, a 'notified area,' i. 415, 416, its associations with Bābar and Akbar, its founder, 23, 24, 415, now partly dismantled, 415, 416; the great mosque of the tomb of the saint Salīm Chishtī, 415; the palaces of Akbar's Rājput, Hindu, and Turkish and so-called 'Christian' wives, 415, 416; the place of Akbar's theological conferences and other buildings, 416, of park and lake, 416; bibliography, 416.
- Fauna, general, i. 14, 15, large game, birds, and snakes, 2, 14, 15; of Himālayas, 194, 195. *See also under* Fauna in Districts.
- Female education. *See* Education and Women.
- Ferries, public, i. 94, steam, 94; expenditure of District boards on, 123, 154.
- Festivals, combining pleasure and business with devotion, i. 50, 51; the great Hindu Dasahra or Rām Līla, 50; Musalmān festivals, often shared by Hindus, 50, 51; Jain festivals, 51. *See also* Pilgrimage, Places of.
- Fever, the wide use of the term as a cause of death, i. 39; the mortality from (75 per cent. of total), 38, 39, increased by excessive rainfall, 39, and irrigation, 290, 320, 332, 496; effects of famine and fever on vital statistics compared, 98; popular and cheap sales of quinine, 139; fever-proof jungle tribes of the Tarai, 243; in the Dūn, 252; virulent in Pilibhit District, 564, 571, prevalent in Shāhjahan District, 551, 556.
- Finance, i. 105-126, tables of Provincial revenue and expenditure, 152, 153; of native rule, 105, 106; British, the strict control of the Supreme Government, 106, 122; the policy since 1871 of decentralization, administrative and financial, 106; successive settlements between Provincial and Imperial finance, 106-108; present arrangements, 108, 109; land revenue, 109-117; miscellaneous revenue, 117-122; District, local

- and municipal finance, 122, 126, tables of, 154, 155.
- Fīroz Shāh (III) Tughlak, his wise and beneficent rule (1351-88), i. 22; the disruption of the kingdom of Delhi after his death, 22; foundation of Jaunpur, 22, ii. 170.
- Fīrozābād, *tahsil* of Agra District, i. 401.
- Fīrozābād, town in Agra District, railway station, municipality, i. 416, 417, destroyed (and rebuilt) by Akbar's orders for insulting Todar Mal, 416.
- Fish and fisheries, abundant, i. 66, sometimes preserved, 66, 439, ii. 189, 249; even where plentiful not always used for food, i. 332, 353. *See also under* Fauna in Districts.
- Floods and inundations, i. 16, of the Gumtī, 16, 168, 169, of the Son, 172, of the Chambal, 176, of the Bāngangā, 178, of the Gohnā lake, 204; fertilizing of the Ganges, 163, ii. 191, sandy and infertile of the Gogrā, 191.
- Food, i. 48; of different classes, 72; rice and millets the food of the masses, 95; two daily meals of *chapatīs* with herbs and *ghī*, 48; beef and mutton universal among Musalmāns, 48, beef eschewed by all but the lowest Hindu castes, 44, 45, staple and other food-grains, their cultivation, 55-57, 146, their prices, 147; the total production and surplus of food-crops, 57; imports and exports of, 87, 88, 148, 150.
- Food-grains, staple and subsidiary, i. 55-57.
- Forest School, Imperial, at Dehra Dūn (1880), i. 74, 135, 265.
- Forests, i. 72-76; their classified area of over 13,000 square miles, 74; divided into upper, middle, and sub-Himālayan, and forests of plains, 72, 73, their characteristic and most important trees, 73; administration and survey, 74 and *n.*, 76; working-plans and disposal of produce of 'reserved' and leased forests, 74, 75, the regulation of local rights and privileges of produce, fuel, and fodder, 75, 76, satisfactory relations with the population, 75; 'protected' forests generally administered in interests of the people, 75, 76; protection from fire, 76; special fruit plantations, 76; receipts and expenditure, 76, 152, 153; 'District-protected' forest in Kumaun Division, ii. 283. *See also under* Forests in Districts.
- Fort, the, at Agra, and its buildings described, i. 408, 409.
- Fruits and vegetables, cultivation of, i. 57, 59, 60, 61; Government nurseries and orchards, 76. *See also under* Agricultural Statistics in Districts.
- Fyzābād Division, with head-quarters at Fyzābād city, ii. 376, 377; extending from the Nepāl frontier to the Ganges, 376; a general statement of the situation, area, population, and land revenue of its six Districts, 376; the chief places of commercial, religious, and archaeological interest, 377.
- Fyzābād District, ii. 377-393; its chief river the navigable Gogrā, 377, climate fair, but cholera endemic, 378; its legendary history centring in Ajodhyā, the birthplace of Rāma, 378; fell under the Mubammadans, Mughals, and Oudh, 378; during the Mutiny revolt but no massacres, 378, 379; the density of population leading to emigration and intensive agriculture, 380; rice the largest crop, sugar-cane and poppy important, 381; irrigation mostly from tanks and *jhīls*, 381, 382; cotton-weaving the chief industry, 382; communications by railways, roads, and river, 382-383; recent distress from drought and floods, 383; girls kidnapped for marriage to Rājputs and Brāhmans, 383; settlements rough and temporary, 383, 384; literacy high, 384; bibliography, 385.
- Fyzābād *tahsil*, ii. 385.
- Fyzābād city, head-quarters of Division and District, ii. 390, 391; a cantonment, 390, 391; a municipality, with scheme for drainage, 391; a triple railway junction, 390; a well-kept town, with many fine buildings of the Nawābs, the Begams, and the nobility, 391; sugar-refining industry and considerable trade by rail and river, 391; history under Nawābs and kings of Oudh, 390; capital after battle of Buxar for ten years, 390; decline after removal (1775) of capital to Lucknow, 390; the residence of the Begams till 1816, 390.
- G.
- Gagar, or Gārgachal, a range of mountains in Nainī Tāl and Almora Districts, ii. 259, 260.
- Game, i. 2, 4, 15; the game preserves of the Rājā of Benares, ii. 142, 144. *See also under* Fauna in Districts.
- Gandak, Great, river (192 miles), i. 184, 185, rises in Nepāl and joins the Ganges opposite Patna, 184; in British territory a deltaic river with banks above the level of the country, 184; navigation and traffic, 185; Tribenī and Sāran Canals, 185; great bathing festival at Sonpur, 185; fine railway bridge, 185.
- Gandak, Little, river, rises in Nepāl and joins the Gogrā, i. 185.

- Gangāpur, *tahsil* of Benares District, ii, 133, 134.
- Ganges river, i, 5, 6, 161-166, receives the drainage of the whole area, 5, its issue as the Bhāgirathi from an ice-cave in Tehri State (13,800 feet), 161, pierces the Himālayas at Sukhī, 161, a considerable stream at Hardwār (180 miles), 161, there supplies Upper and at Naraura Lower Ganges (irrigation) Canals, 161, its chief tributaries, 5, 161, the principal towns on its banks, 5, 161, its course through the United Provinces and Bengal, 161-163, its delta between the Hooghly (west) and Meghnā (east), 162, the Sundarbans, 162, 163, its bountiful overflow (in Eastern Bengal) making irrigation unnecessary, 163; the changes of its outlets eastwards, 163, its great outburst and coalescence with the Brahmaputra, 163, the constant making and unmaking of new channels and islands, 163; its sacred places, and especially its junction with the Jumna at Allahābād, 163, 164; its extraordinary sanctity in post-Vedic literature and mythology and since, 164, 165; once almost the sole channel of traffic between Upper India and the sea-board, 165, still a great waterway, feeding and fed by the railways, 165, 166, its service of steamers, 166, its six railway bridges from Rorkee to Benares, 166; its flood discharge and level, 166.
- Ganges Canal, Lower, irrigation work, i, 208, begun (1866), opened (1878), extended (1898), 208; its cost and return, 208, pays working charges but not always interest on capital, 208; takes off at Naraura, with a solid wall thrown across the river, 208; waters 831,000 acres of the southern and eastern Doāb, 208; used also for navigation, at a loss, 208.
- Ganges Canal, Upper, the most important irrigation work in the Provinces, i, 206-208; begun (1842), 206, checked by Lord Ellenborough, 206, resumed (1847) by Lord Hardinge, 207, completed (1855), 207, improved and remodelled (1866), 207; its cost and final return of 11½ per cent., 207; its extent and course over, under, and through dangerous torrents, 206; waters nearly one million acres of the Upper Doāb, 207; used also for navigation, at a loss, 208; the new Māt branch, 378.
- Gangetic plain, the, half of the area included in, i, 3, the physical and economic features of the thirteen western Districts of the Ganges-Jumna Doāb, 3, 4, of the eastern Districts, between the Ganges and Gogrā, 4; the geology of its alluvium, 11, botany, 12, 13. *See also under* Geology in Districts.
- Gangoh, town in Sahāranpur District, the cleanest and most sanitary of the towns under the Act of 1856, i, 283; the mausoleum of Shaikh Abdūl Kuddūs, and three old mosques, 283.
- Gangotri, mountain (10,319 feet) temple in Tehri State, closed in winter, ii, 465; tolls on flasks of its sacred waters an important item of revenue, 463.
- Garauthā, *tahsil* of Jhānsi District, ii, 100; large recent decrease in population, 100.
- Garbyāng, station in Almorā District, on trade-route to Tibet, ii, 276; post of a *peshkār* to protect traders and pilgrims, 276.
- Gardner's Horse, i, 478, 479.
- Garhwāl, District in Kumaun Division, with head-quarters at Paurī, ii, 278-290; extends from the plains across the Himālayas to the watershed between the Sutlej and the Ganges, 278, 289, its peaks and rivers, 278; the new marine strata of the Tibetan watershed, 279; its trees and crops varying with altitude and climate, 279, 282; its rich fauna, 279; rainfall and snow-line in summer and winter, 279, 280; under the Katyūris, the Chands, and the Gurkhas, 280, the welcome conquest (1815) by the British, 281; steadily increasing population and cultivation, 281, 282; a good recruiting ground, 281; forests, 283; important trade with Tibet, 283; a railway terminus at the foot of the hills, 284, 288; most subject to famine in the Division, 284; roads merely bridle-paths, 284; the accurate and satisfactory settlement of 1864, 285, 286; crime very light, 284, very few stations of regular police, 286; very high literacy, 286; very high proportion (95 per 1,000) of vaccinations, 287; bibliography, 287.
- Garmuktesar, town and place of pilgrimage in Meerut District, i, 321, 322, under Act of 1856, and a railway station, 321, 322; the great temple of the goddess Gangā, sacred well, and festival, 321, ancient fort and mosque (1283), 321, 322.
- Gaurā, town (with Barhaj) in Gorakhpur District, under Act of 1856, ii, 217.
- Gautam Kājputs, converts to Islām, in Azamgarh, ii, 232, 242.
- Geology (general), i, 9-12, Tibetan zone, lying on the unfossiliferous Haimantas, rising by regular sequence to Upper Jurassic, 9, 10, then violently inter-

- rupted, 10; the massive gneissic rock of the central axis or snowy range, 10; the lower Himālayan zone, 10; the fresh-water Tertiary strata of the sub-Himālayan zone, 10, 11, the three Siwālik stages and their magnificent fauna, 11; the Gangetic alluvium, still deposited, 11, its width of from 90 to 300 miles, 11, its depth, known and unknown, at different points, 11, composed of gravel, clays, and sands, 11, the river valleys from 50 to 200 feet below its level, 11, the salt efflorescence, *reh*, 11; the Vindhyan system, emerging through the alluvium, 11, 12, its haematite and copper, 12. *See also* under Geology in Districts.
- Ghāampur, *tahsil* of Cawnpore District, ii. 14.
- Ghāzi-ud-dīn, infamous Wazīr of the empire, i. 27, 28, blinded and deposed his patron, Ahmad Shāh, 28, set up and murdered (1759) Alamgīr II, 28, called in the Marāthās to crush the Rohillas, 28, 503; founded Ghāziābād, 322.
- Ghāzi-ud-dīn Haīdar, first king of Oudh (1814-27), spendthrift, i. 231, his buildings and memorials at Lucknow, ii. 303.
- Ghāziābād, *tahsil* of Meerut District, i. 317, 318.
- Ghāziābād, town in Meerut District, municipality and railway station, i. 322; a growing place of trade, 322.
- Ghāzipur, District in Benares Division, ii. 174-187; flat, thickly inhabited, closely cultivated, 175; hot and damp, 175; city founded (1330) by Masūd, a Saiyid chief, with the title of *Ghāzi*, 176; under Jaunpur and the Surs, Akbar and the Mughals, Oudh, and Benares, 176, 177; ceded (1775) to British, 177; spread of the Mutiny from Azamgarh, 177; many ancient sites with antiquities of all periods, 177, 185, 187; largely irrigated from wells, 180; only important industries of opium and perfumes, 180; famines not serious, and relieved by emigration, 181; now well supplied with railways, 181; litigation and disputes due to excessive subdivision of land and the shifting of river courses, 181; the late institution (1879) of a record-of-rights, and settlement of disputes, 182; fair literacy, 183; bibliography, 183.
- Ghāzipur *tahsil*, ii. 183.
- Ghāzipur town, head-quarters of the District, a municipality, ii. 185-187; on a branch line, and connected by a steam ferry with a terminus station, 185, 186; its long river front with old palace, *ghāts*, and mud fort, 186; old tanks and tombs, 186; the tomb (1805) of Lord Cornwallis, 186; once an important trade centre for the tract north of the Ganges, 186; the large and important factory of opium, 186; the distilling of otto of roses and scents the chief industry, 186.
- Ghāzipur, *tahsil* of Fatehpur District, ii. 30.
- Ghosi, *tahsil* of Azamgarh District, ii. 241, 242.
- Giri Rāj ('royal hill'), a sacred sandstone hill in Muttra District, i. 387, its legend, 387, resort of pilgrims, 387, too holy to be quarried, 378.
- Girwā river, in Nepāl and Oudh, i. 181, 182. *See* Kauriāla.
- Girwān, *tahsil* of Bāndā District, ii. 45.
- Glaciers, of Himālayas, i. 188, in Almorā District, ii. 263, 277, the sources of the Ganges and Jumna in Tehri State, 460, 465.
- Glanders and Farcy Act (1899), the duties of veterinaries under, i. 63.
- Glass, crude native industry of, i. 81, 82, its chief centres, 81, made from the soda of *reh*, 81.
- Gobardhan, town in Muttra District, under Act of 1856, i. 387; on the Giri Rāj, 387, famous in tradition and for Jāt architecture, temples, cenotaphs of rulers, 376, 388, its tank lighted up at the Dewāli festival, 387.
- Gogrā or Ghāgra ('rattling'), the great river of Oudh, *Sarabos* of Ptolemy, i. 6, 7, 182, 183; in volume rivals, in speed surpasses the Ganges, 6; rises in Tibet, runs through Nepāl, pierces the Himālayas, 182; divides into the Kauriālā and Girwā, 7, 182, which reunite and later assume the name of Gogrā, 7, falls into the Ganges, 182; its chief tributaries, 182; Fyzābād and other principal towns, 7, 182; the variability of its course, 182, 183; traffic before the railway important and still considerable, 182, 183; steamers, railway bridges, and ferries, 183, flood discharge, 183.
- Gohnā, a lake in Garhwāl District, formed (1893) by a huge hill-slip into a valley, i. 204; the successful precautions taken before it burst (August, 1894), 204, 209; bibliography, 205.
- Golā, town in Gorakhpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 217.
- Golā, ancient town in Kheri District, railway station and chief trade centre, ii. 373; the celebrated temple and *lingam* of Gokarannāth, with monasteries of *gosains*, &c., 373.
- Gondā, District in Fyzābād Division, ii.

- 393-407; a well-wooded and watered plain, with the Himālayas as a background, 393; large game of the forests, 394; fever rife, especially in *tarai*, 394; climate cooled by hills and heavy rainfall, 394; the long struggles of the Rājputs against the Muhammadans and Oudh, 394, 395; during the Mutiny, the rebellion of the Rājā of Gondā and confiscation of his estates, 395, the active loyalty and services of the Rājā of Balrāmpur, 395, 403, 404; excavations at Set Mahet, 395; emigration to the West Indies, Fiji, and Natal, 396; rice, in the *tarai*, the largest crop, poppy and sugar-cane the most valuable, 396, 397; the drawback of caste to cultivation, 397; extensive and increasing irrigation, 398; 'reserved' forests, 398; communications by rail better than by roads, 399; famine neither frequent nor severe, 399; the perjury and forgery of the Brāhmins, 400; difficulties of settlements, 400; literacy low, 401; bibliography, 401.
- Gondā *tahsīl*, ii. 401, 402.
- Gondā town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 405, 406; a multiple railway junction, 405; the rebellion (1857) and fate of its last Rājā, 395.
- Gopāmau, old town in Hardoi District, ii. 361; once of importance, and adorned with mosques, &c., built by its townsmen, distinguished in war and letters, 361.
- Gorakhpur Division, with head-quarters at Gorakhpur city, ii. 201, 202; from borders of Nepāl to south of the Gogrā, 201; the causes of the decrease in population since 1891, 201; general statistics of area, population, land revenue, &c., of its three Districts, 201; the scattered distribution of the population and rarity of towns, 201; its chief centres, 202; its Buddhist associations, 202.
- Gorakhpur District, ii. 202-220; a well-wooded and watered, often inundated, green plain, with many lakes and rivers, 202; submontane flora, 203; very various and extensive fauna, 203; relaxing and in parts malarious, 203; Muhammadan rule late and never firm, 203, 204; under partial British control after battle (1764) of Buxar, ceded (1801), 204; war (1814-6) with Nepāl, 204; rebel government during Mutiny overthrown by Gurkha and British forces, 204; Buddhist remains, 204, 205, 215; extensive irrigation from wells and tanks, 207, 208, the method of sprinkling with wooden shovels, 208; 'reserved' forests with *sāl*, 208; rice, sugar, and poppy crops, 206, 207; sugar-refining, 208; active trade by bad roads, river, and rail, 208, 209; famine never severe, 209, 210; early settlements difficult after long period of misrule, 210; education backward, 211; bibliography, 212.
- Gorakhpur *tahsīl*, ii. 214, 215.
- Gorakhpur city, head-quarters of Division and District, a municipality, ii. 217, 218; head-quarters of Bengal and North-Western Railway, and of Government and other institutions, 218; a cantonment till 1904, now a 'notified area,' 217; a mean, ill-drained town of large and increasing population, with little trade, 217, 218; a dépôt for recruiting Gurkhas, 218.
- Grains. See Food and Food-grains.
- Grains (food) and pulses, huge fluctuations in exports of, i. 87, 88, 150. See also Food and Pulses.
- Gram (*Cicer arietinum*), cultivation of, i. 55, area, 13 per cent. of cropped area, 55, 146; prices of, 147. See also under Agricultural Statistics and Principal Crops in Districts.
- Grant, General Sir Hope, defeated mutineers at Shamsābād, i. 422, at Nawābganj, ii. 448, his testimony to their courage, 440, at Biswān, 340.
- Greathead, General Sir E. H., his march through the Doāb after the fall of Delhi, i. 32, at Agra, 406, 407, at Cawnpore, ii. 4; victory at Bulandshahr, i. 334; at Sikandarābād, 351.
- Greeks, the, Alexander's invasion, i. 18, the relations of Seleucus Nicator with Chandragupta, 18, the embassy and writings of Megasthenes, 19; Greek inscriptions on Kushan coins, 20.
- Growse, Mr. F. S., i. 346, his *Mathurā* (1883), 388.
- Gūgā or Zāhir, famous saint of Hindus and Muhammadans, i. 289, alleged founder of Sarsāwā, 289.
- Gūjars, the, their raids in the Doāb, i. 292, their revolt (1813), 271, 272, their hostility during the Mutiny, 283, 286, 334, 335, their numbers and occupations in Sabāranpur, 273; thieves and infanticides in Meerut, 314, inveterate cattle-thieves, 363 *et passim*.
- Gulaothī, thriving town in Bulandshahr District, under Act of 1856, i. 348; town improvements, mosque and Oriental school recently instituted by a citizen Saiyid, 348.
- Gumti river (possibly *Sambor* of Arrian), i. 7, 168, 169, rises in Pilibhit and runs in the plain between the Ganges and Gogrā, 7, 168, passes Lucknow, 168, falls into the Ganges at Saidpur,

- 168; its generally slight fall, sluggish flow, and winding course, 7, 168; its destructive floods at Lucknow and Jaunpur, 168, 169; its chief tributaries, 7, 168; its now inconsiderable traffic, 169; its road and railway bridges, 168.
- Gunnaur, *tahsil* of Budaun District, i. 526, 527.
- Gunnaur, town in Budaun District, under Act of 1856, i. 531, 532.
- Gupta dynasty of Magadha or Bihār (320-480), i. 20, 222, 226, 419; in Allahābād, ii. 65, gold coins of at Jhūsi, 83; pillar and seal at Bhitri, ii. 185; the revival of Hinduism and Sanskrit literature, i. 20. *See also* under *Archaeology and History* in Districts.
- Gurkhas, their raids and oppressive occupation of Dehra Dūn and Kumaun, i. 253, 254, ii. 266, 280; their gallant defence (1815) of Kalanga, i. 254, 266; their help against the mutineers, 233, 272, 305, 308, ii. 204, 232, 308; recruiting dēpôt at Gorakhpur, 218; expelled the Chands, 249, 266; their system of land tenures in Kumaun Division, 246. *See also* Nepāl.
- Gursarai, estate in Jhānsi District, ii. 101, 102, held on the *ubāri* tenure or grant, 92, cancelled (1895), restored (1898) by decree of Privy Council, 102; loyalty of its manager, Kesho Rao, during the Mutiny, and his reward, 102.
- H.
- Hāfiz Rahmat Khān, Rohilla leader (1751-74), i. 29, 245, 246, 247, joined (1761) Ahmad Shāh at Pānipat, 246, 485, 486, 564, at Pilibhit where he built a wall and a fine mosque, 572, killed near Fatehganj and Katra in the final defeat of the Rohillas by Oudh and British forces, 564.
- Haidlargarh, *tahsil* of Bāra Bankī District, ii. 447.
- Haldaur, town in Bijnor District, i. 514; place of meeting of sugar-refiners to fix price of raw sugar, 514; loyalty, during the Mutiny, of its Chauhān Rājā, 514.
- Haldī, town in Balliā District, ii. 198.
- Haldwāni, head-quarters of Bhābar tract in Naini Tāl District, a 'notified area,' ii. 260, railway station and principal mart of the tract, 260; winter head-quarters of the Division and District, 260.
- Hamirpur, District in Allahābād Division, ii. 50-63; part of the great Bundelkhand plain, 50, with southwards picturesque hills and tanks, 50, 51; now no trees, 51; dry and hot, 51; under the Chandels till their double overthrow, 51, 52, 62; successively under Muhammadans, Bundelās, Marāthās, and (1803) British, 52; the Mutiny and return, as elsewhere, to anarchy, 52, 53; Chandel remains at Mahobā and the great temple at Makarbai, 53; like other Bundelkhand Districts, population reduced lately by cycles of agricultural distress and famine, 53, 55, 56, 57, only 28 out of more than 1,000 cultivated square miles irrigated, 55, projected canal, 55; backward communications, 56; difficult and fluctuating assessments, 57, 58; creditable literacy, 58; bibliography, 59. *See also* Bundelkhand.
- Hamirpur *tahsil*, ii. 59.
- Hamirpur town, head-quarters of District, ii. 61, under Act of 1856, 61, ruined fort and tombs, only remains of its traditional antiquity, 61.
- Handiā, *tahsil* of Allahābād District, ii. 76.
- Hāpur, *tahsil* of Meerut District, i. 319.
- Hāpur (or Hāpar), town in Meerut District, a municipality and railway station, i. 322, 323; Jāma Masjid of the time of Aurangzeb, 323.
- Har Dat, Dor chief of Bulandshahr, i. 333, his conversion (1018) by the army of Mahmūd of Ghazni, 333, 346, his fort at Meerut, 324.
- Haraiyā, *tahsil* of Bastī District, ii. 228, 229.
- Hardoi, District of Lucknow Division, ii. 350-364; part of Gangetic plain with much poor sandy soil, 350; in some parts liable to floods and badly drained, 353, 355, in others deficient in irrigation and liable to droughts and famine, 353, 355, 356; generally healthy, 351; under kingdom of Jaunpur, 351, on the way to Kanauj and the scene of many bloody battles for 150 years, 351, 352, between Jaunpur and Delhi, 352, between Suris and Mughals, 352; its lawlessness under the kingdom of Oudh, 352; general rising and anarchy during the Mutiny, 352; wheat the principal crop, poppy the most valuable, 354, its fluctuations in prosperity and of settlements, 353, 356, 357; very low literacy, 358; bibliography, 358.
- Hardoi *tahsil*, ii. 358, 359.
- Hardoi town, head-quarters of District since the Mutiny, a municipality, ii. 361, on a railway, with export of grain, and industry of woodwork, 361.
- Harduāganj, town in Aligarh District, i. 368.

- Hardwār, ancient town and place of pilgrimage on the Ganges in Sahāranpur District, i. 283-285; a railway station and Union municipality, 283, 285; its former and present names, 283, 284; the great annual pilgrimage to its sacred bathing *ghāt*, and fair, 284, 285, the outbreaks of cholera (1892 and 1903) and plague (1897), 284, 285, the sanitary and other reforms of the Hardwār Improvement Society, 284, 285; the head-works of the Upper Ganges Canal, 284.
- Harī-kā-charan* or *Harī-kī-pairī* ('Vishnu's foot-print'), famous bathing *ghāt* at Hardwār, 284.
- Harshavardhana, king of Thānesar and Kanauj (606-48), i. 21, 420, 435, ii. 65, master of Northern India, i. 21, failed to conquer the South, 21, his patronage of the newer Buddhism, and attempted murder by Brāhmins, 21, his splendour and power described by Hiuen Tsiang, 21, ii. 65, the short duration of his empire, i. 21, succeeded by three centuries of obscurity and internal anarchy, 21.
- Harvests, spring and autumn, and their special crops in different tracts, i. 53, 54; generally the spring the revenue harvest, the autumn the food harvest, 95; the importance of the rice harvest in eastern and submontane Districts, of millets elsewhere, in respect of famine, 95. *See also* Crops, Millets, and Rice.
- Hasanpur, *tahsil* of Morādābād District, i. 544, 545.
- Hasanpur, town in Morādābād District, under Act of 1856, ii. 546, 547.
- Hastings, Warren, his arrangement (1773) with Shujā-ud-daula, i. 230, 231, helped him (1774) to conquer the Robillas, 231, 247; his share in the dealings of Asaf-ud-daula with the Begams, a count in his impeachment, 231, its justification, 231; impeached for his share in the annexation of Rohilkhand, 247, its justification, 247; charged with posting, against his promise, a Resident at Fatehgarh, 421; his critical relations with Chet Singh, Rājā of Benares, 29, 30, ii. 126, 127, 135; place of residence at Chunār still standing, 156.
- Hātā, *tahsil* of Gorakhpur District, ii. 213, 214.
- Hāthras, *tahsil* of Aligarh District, i. 363; the difficulty of well-irrigation due to the fall in the spring-level, 363.
- Hāthras, city in Aligarh District, a municipality, with a double railway connexion, i. 368, 369; next to Cawnpore the most important centre of trade in Doāb, 369, its factories and exports, 369, crowded site and increasing population, 369; siege (1817), explosion and capture of its strong fort, 369.
- Havelock, Sir Henry, defeat of Cawnpore mutineers, i. 32, ii. 4, 16, 17; operations in Unao District, 315; stormed the Alambāgh and partially relieved (Sept. 26) Lucknow, 306, died (Nov. 5), between second and third relief, of dysentery, 307.
- Heber, Bishop, on the wildness of the western half of Muttra District, i. 373, found intact Abdullah's palace in Ghāzīpur, now in ruins, ii. 186; on Shāhābād, 363.
- Hemp (for fibre), cultivation of, i. 58.
- Hemp (*Cannabis indica*), drugs from, i. 120, 121. *See also* Drugs.
- Hides and skins, generally shipped abroad, i. 87, 150.
- Hill stations. *See* Sanitaria.
- Hill system, i. 4, 5, 185-204; the prevalence of deaf-mutism, leprosy, and cretinism among, 40. *See also under* Hill System in Districts.
- Himālayas, the ('abode of snow'); a general view of, i. 185-198; our imperfect knowledge of, 186, 187 *et passim*; extend from the Dihāng river on the east to the Indus on the northwest, 186, 188; their political distribution, 186; a series of high ranges with diverging spurs (Outer Himālayas), ending abruptly, 187; the final and lowest range of Siwāliks, 187, 199; the range between India and Tibet a true watershed, 187; scenery, snow-line, and protruding glaciers, 187, 188; the source of the Indo-Gangetic river system, 188; higher peaks, valleys, and lakes, 189; geology, 189-194, their origin in a great buckle of the earth's crust in late Tertiary era, 190; flora, 194; fauna, 194, 195; tribes, religions, and languages, 195-197; crops and forests, 197; communications, 197, 198; bibliography, 198; in the United Provinces, best known and surveyed, 186, rise rapidly in successively higher waves, 2, geology, 9, 10, botany, 13, 14, fauna, 14.
- Hindan river (160 miles), affluent of Jumna, i. 175; by means of a cut, an important link between the Ganges and Jumna for the reinforcement of the Agra Canal, 175, 209.
- Hinduism, its Vedas and epics, i. 17, 18; Buddhism as a possible development of, 18; its revival under the Guptas, 18, 20; its castes, 42-44; its influence upon Islām, 44; the religion of 85 per cent., 45, 47, why Islām increases faster, 45; its immense variety of ideas and beliefs, 45, absence of dogma, 45, the

- general sanctity of Brāhmins and cows, 45; its orthodoxy represented by the Vedantists, 45; their monism and its corollary, *māyā*, 45; its general tendency to recognize a personal God, 46, especially in supreme Vishnu or Siva of sects, or in minor deities, 46; the universal belief in transmigration, 46, the moral sanction of its rewards and penalties, 46, the strenuous opposition to the Arya Samāj, 46; festivals, 50.
- Hindustān, 'the place of the Hindus,' a vaguely defined area, i. 220, 221; as India north of the Vindhya opposed to the Deccan (*Dakshin* = 'south'), 220.
- Hindustāni or Urdū, the *lingua franca* of North India, i. 221; the number of its speakers, 43.
- Historic areas, i. 210-248.
- History, records of early, before the Muhammadan conquest, indirect and incomplete, i. 17, the evidence from the Vedic hymns, 17, the great epics, 17, 18, language, 18, inscriptions, 18, 19, 32, 33, coins, 19, 20, 33, Greek and Chinese writers, 18, 19, 20, 21.
- History, i. 17-32, of the Aryan invaders, 17, 18, the rise of Buddhism, 18, Alexander's invasion and the Mauryan dynasty of Patna (321-184 B. C.), 18, 19; the foreign Sakas (125-225 A. D.), Kushans and White Huns (450), 19, 20, the Hindu kingdoms of the Guptas (320-480) of Magadha, 20, and of the Rājput dynasties of Kanauj, 20, 21; Muhammadan invasion: early of Mahmūd of Ghazni (967-1030), 21, later and permanent of Muhammad of Ghori (1186-1206), 21, 22, the Muhammadan kingdoms and dynasties, 22, 23, the Mughal (Mongol) invasions and empire, 23-25, the decline of the empire and the rise of the Jāts, Sikhs, and Marāthās, 25, the formation of local independent states (Oudh and others) within the empire, 27, 28; the defeat at Pānīpat (1761) of the combined Hindu forces by the Afghān and Indian Muhammadans, 28; the British defeat of the imperial forces at Buxar (1764), 28, 29; the raids of the Marāthās and their supremacy at Delhi, 29, 30, their defeat (1803) by Lord Lake, 30, the formation of the Provinces, 30, 31; the annexation (1856) of Oudh, 31, the Mutiny (1857), 31, 32.
- History, of Oudh, i. 27-31, 225-233: legendary and traditional, 225, 226; part of the last great Hindu kingdom of Kanauj, 226, for 500 years of the Muhammadan kingdom of Delhi, 227, of the Mughal empire, 227, 228; its practical independence under Saādāt Khān and his immediate successors, 27, 228, their relations with the emperor, the Marāthās, the British, and the Robillas, 228, 230, 246; Shuja-ud-daula (1754-75), 28, 228-230, defeated (1764) at Buxar, 28, 229, negotiations with Warren Hastings, 229, 247; with British help annexed (1774) Rohilkhand, 29, 230, 247; Asaf-ud-daula (1775-97), his treatment of the Begams, 230; Saādāt Ali Khān (1798-1814), gave up the Ceded Provinces, 30, 230, 231, 247; miserable record of later rulers and annexation (1856) by the British, 31, 231, 232; the Mutiny, 232, 233, its early outbreak in Lucknow (May, 1857), 232; the siege and relief of the Residency, 232, 233; the fortification of the city by the rebels, 233, siege and capture by the British (March, 1858), 233; final pacification (November, 1858) of the Province, 233. *See also* Lucknow city.
- Hsien Tsiang, Chinese Buddhist pilgrim (629-645), describes Harshavardhana's splendour and power, i. 21, 420; his description of the kingdom of Chi-ki-to (Jejāka) in Bundelkhand, 214; describes Kosala, 221; on Hardwār, 283; found priests and monasteries still at Muttra, 373, 390; on Sankisā and the supposed pillar of Asoka, 436, 437; on sites in Etah District, 458; on Rāmnagar and Ahichhatra, 484, 500; on Motipura identified with Mandāwar, 503, 514, 515; on Allahābād, ii. 65, 78; on Jhūsī, 83; on Kosam, 83; on Benares, 137; on Ghāziपुर, 175, 176; on kingdoms in the Tarai, Bhābar, and hills, 249; on a rough kingdom in the hills, governed by a woman, 265; ruins of Nawal identified with a town visited by him, 316, 323; on Set Mahet (? Srāvastī), 407.
- Horse-sacrifice (*Asvamedha*), the great, i. 164, Brahmā's at Bithūr, ii. 14, at Benares, 138.
- Horses, no good breed save in Meerut, i. 62, 312; diseases of surra and glanders, 63; horse-breeding and Government stallions in Muzaffarnagar, 295, 304, Meerut, 312, Balandshahr, 337, 338, Aligarh, 358.
- Hospitals and Dispensaries, i. 138, 139. *See also under* Districts.
- Humāyūn, eldest son of Bābar (1508-56), defeated (1530) and expelled from India by Sher Shāh (Sūrī), i. 23, returned (1555) and recovered Agra and Delhi, 23.
- Huzūr, *tākṣil* of Rāmpur State, ii. 457.
- Hypergamy, i. 43, its relation to female infanticide, 40, 43.

I

- Iglās, *takṣīl* of Aligarh District, i. 362, 363; the difficulty of well-irrigation due to recent fall in the spring-level, 358, 363.
- Imāmbara, the great, at Lucknow, mausoleum built by Asaf-ud-daula, ii. 302, 309.
- Imperial Cadet Corps, i. 265.
- Imperial Service forces of Rāmpur and Tehri States, i. 127, 128, ii. 456, 463.
- Imports, chief articles and values of, by rail and river to other parts of India, i. 85, 87, 88, table of, 150, to Nepāl and Tibet, 88. *See also under* Trade in Districts.
- Income tax, revenue from, i. 122, exemption of incomes below Rs. 1,000, 122 *ii.*; 0.15 per cent. of population assessed, 122, incidence 8 pies per head, 122.
- Indigo, cultivation of, i. 59, its rapidly decreasing area, 59, 146, 338; Aligarh, 358; exports of, 88, 150.
- Industries. *See* Arts.
- Infant mortality, since 1881, very high, i. 39; the lowest, in 1893, 190.7 per 1,000, the highest, in 1903, 274 per 1,000, 39.
- Infanticide, female, its prevalence due to hypergamy of caste system, i. 40, 43, and consequent difficulty of high-caste women in finding suitable husbands, 40; the failure of legislation (since 1795) and of moral suasion to check it, 40; the partial success of later legislation (1870), and registration of proclaimed households, 40, 41, 278; once freely practised by Jāts and Gūjars, 314, 508; in Agra, 399; Mainpuri, 445; Budaan, 525; Bijnor, 508; Jaunpur, ii. 166 *et passim*. *See also* Sex.
- Infirmities, i. 40.
- Insane, proportion of, to total population (0.14 per 1,000), i. 40; not distinguished from cretinism and deaf-mutism, 40, asylums and statistics, 139, 159, 160, alleged causes of, 139.
- Intoxicants, restrictions on manufacture and sale of, i. 119-121, their use and abuse, and popular feeling on, 121, as causes of insanity, 139. *See also* Drugs, Excise, Liquors, and Opium.
- Iron, former mines at a standstill, i. 77.
- Iron, industry of, i. 80, its chief centres and numbers employed, 80, 81.
- Irrigation, mainly from wells, i. 63-66, total area under, 146; the Ebālar alone can dispense with, 63; crops, seasons, and soils for which it is required or indispensable, 64; the importance of different sources of irriga-

- tion in different tracts, 66; canals, 63, 64, 206-210; tanks, 65, 66, wells, 65; revenue, 64, 152, 153; sometimes prejudicial to climate and health, 290, 320, 332, 496, and necessitating a drainage system, 332; scruples against using sacred rivers and tanks, 378. *See also under* Irrigation in Districts.
- Irrigation, obstacles to, by canals, the depth of the river channels, and the broken country, ii. 38, 208 *et passim*, by wells, the corresponding depth of the water-levels, ii. 38, 208 *et passim*.
- Islāmnagar, town in Budaan District, under Act of 1856, i. 532.
- Itimādpur, *takṣīl* of Agra District, i. 400, 401.
- Itimādpur, town in Agra District, under Act of 1856, i. 417.
- Itimad-ud-daula, Wazīr of Jahāngīr, tomb of at Agra described, i. 411, 412.
- Ivory-carving, i. 82.

J

- Jahānābād, town in Fatehpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 32; separated from Korā by Mughal road, 32.
- Jahāngīr, fourth Mughal emperor (1605-27), i. 24; the rebellions and defeats of his sons, 24, his great buildings, 24, at Agra, ii. 405, Allahābād, 81, Sikandra, i. 417, 418; reception of English travellers, 24; encompassed the murder of Abul Fazl, 215.
- Jahāngīrābād, town in Bulandshahr District, under Act of 1856, i. 348, named after the emperor, 348; calico-printing and flourishing grain trade, 348.
- Jails, department of, i. 130, 157; administration under Inspector-General of Prisons, 130, their number, population, mortality, and cost, 130, 157, industries, 79, 130. *See also under* Police and Jails in Districts.
- Jains and Jainism, sculptures, temples, inscriptions, i. 32; festivals, with images carried in sumptuous cars, 51; high standard of literacy among, 136; founded in Magadha, 222; the munificence of the Jain Banīs at Khurja, 349; Kushan kings of Muttra, 373, 389, most numerous in Jhānsi District, ii. 90, ruined temples at Deogarh, 103, Lalāpur, 106, Siron, 107.
- Jais, old town in Kāe Bareilly District, ii. 336, the Jāma Masjid restored by Ibrāhīm Shāh, 366; birthplace of the poet Muhammad Jaisī, 336.
- Jalālābād, old town and 'notified area' in Muzaffarnagar District, i. 301; ruins of celebrated fort Ghausgarh of Najib Khān, and mosque, 301.

- Jalālābād, *tahsil* of Shāhjahānpur District, i. 559.
- Jalālābād, town in Shāhjahānpur District, under Act of 1856, i. 560, decrease of importance, due to distance from railway, 560.
- Jalālī, town in Alīgarh District, under Act of 1856, i. 369, 370; its principal inhabitants, since 1295, Shīah Saiyids, 370.
- Jalālpur, town in Fyzābād District, under Act of 1856, ii. 391, 392; *inuṃbāra* built by contributions from the weavers, 392.
- Jālaun, District, with headquarters at Orāi, in Allāhābād Division, ii. 108-122; hot, dry, not unhealthy, 109; the military importance of Kālpi fort as commanding a main passage of the Jumna, 109; under Muhammadans, Bundelās, Marāthās, 109, finally by treaties, lapse, and exchange (1861) British, 110; during the Mutiny, 110, Kesho Rao's vacillating attitude, 110; Muhammadans only 6 per cent., 111, the only District in Bundelkhand which has not lost population, owing to (1886) Betwā Canal, 111, 112, 113; agriculture fluctuating, 113; the slow appreciation of irrigation hastened (1896-7) by famine, 113, previous famines due to blight or drought, 114; dacoities not infrequent, more intractable owing to proximity of Native States, 115; assessments fluctuating, 115, the last on the basis of rent-rolls, 115, 116; high literacy, 116; bibliography, 116. *See also* Bundelkhand.
- Jālaun *tahsil*, ii. 117, 118, the most stable tract of a very precarious District, 118.
- Jālaun, town under Act of 1856 (not the head-quarters of District), ii. 118, 119; once capital of Marāthā State, 118; the pensions and privileges of the Marāthā Brāhmans, 118.
- Jalesar, *tahsil* of Etah District, i. 475, 476.
- Jalesar, town in Etah District, a municipality, i. 478, $8\frac{1}{2}$ miles from Jalesar Road station, 478; ruins of old fort, and insanitary lower town, 478.
- Jāma Masjid, at Agra, described, i. 407, 408.
- Jamnotri, small mountain temple (10,800 feet) with image of Jumna in Tehri State, ii. 465; hot springs near, 465.
- Jānsath, *tahsil* of Muzaffarnagar District, i. 300.
- Jānsath, town in Muzaffarnagar District, under Act of 1856, i. 302, original home of the Saiyid brothers, 'king-makers' of Delhi, 302.
- Jaspur, town in Naini Tāl District, under Act of 1856, ii. 260.
- Jaswantnagar, town in Etāwah District, under Act of 1856, i. 465.
- Jāts, the, their rise, a cause and effect of the decline of the Mughal empire, i. 26, shared the defeat at Pānīpat (1760) with the Marāthās and Rājputs, 28; ravaged the Doāb, 354 *et passim*, seized Agra and attacked (1763) Delhi, 29, checked by the Marāthās, 29; their name-ending of Singh, 51, often money-lenders, 61; not many east of Rohilkhand, 248; their skill as cultivators, 294, 336 *et passim*, chief inhabitants of Bhūkarherī, 291, 301, in Meerut, 310, prayed (1896-7) for famine prices, 314; property of disloyal during Mutiny confiscated, 320, their general loyalty at the time, 335, 345; in Alīgarh (1757), 354; Jāt architecture at Gobardhan, 376, 388, formerly practised infanticide, 314, 508; Jāt Rājās of Bharatpur, 374, 375.
- Jaunpur, kingdom of, its rise as an independent power under the Sharkī kings, i. 22, ii. 159, 160, its long struggle with Delhi and final destruction by Sikandar Lodi, i. 23, 420, 435, ii. 161. *See also* Jaunpur District and city.
- Jaunpur, District in Benares Division, ii. 158-174; its natural diversity of surface increased by mounds, the sites of ruined, forgotten towns or of demolished forts, 158, 174; too densely populated and cultivated for game, 159; climate generally moist and equable, 159; history that of Zafarābād and then of the Sharkī kingdom of Jaunpur, the rival of Delhi, 159, 160, overthrown by Sikandar Lodi, 161; ceded to British (1775), 161; the Mutiny, 161, 162; the magnificent Sharkī remains at Jaunpur, 162, 171; sugar, the most valuable crop and important industry, 164, 165; very extensive irrigation, mostly from wells, 164, 165; severe drought and famine rare, 1896-7 an exception, 165, 166; disputes and riots due to pressure on the soil, 166; low literacy, 167; bibliography, 168.
- Jaunpur *tahsil*, ii. 168.
- Jaunpur city, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 170-172; on two main lines of railway, 170; founded (1359) by Firoz Shāh Tughlak, 170; the rule of the independent Sharkī dynasty (1394-1480), 160, 161, 170; its splendid buildings and patronage of learning, 160, 171, Jaunpur the Shirāz of India, 171; the Atāla Masjid (1408), 171, the ruins of the Jhanjhri mosque, 171, 172, Jāma Masjid (1438-78), now being restored, 172; many other mosques and tombs, but no

- remains of palaces and colleges, 172; not an important trade centre, 172; bibliography, 172.
- Jewar, town in Bulandshahr District, under Act of 1856, i. 348, 349; held by the Begam Sumrū, 348.
- Jewellery, industry of, i. 80, at Lucknow and by the Sonār or goldsmith caste, 80, the decay of enamelling and in-laying, 80.
- Jhālū, town in Bijnor District, i. 514.
- Jhānsi, District in Allahābād Division, ii. 85-108; its southern portion mixed up in and with Native States, 85; the variety and beauty of its scenery of hills and lakes, 85, 86; its Vindhyan rocks and Mālwa trap, 86; hot, very dry, but not unhealthy, save in autumn, 85, 86; subject to blights, droughts, floods, hailstorms, famine, fever, cholera, 87, 95; history under Chandels, Bundelās, Marāthās, 87, 88, lapsed (1853) to British, 88; the Mutiny, favoured by the lapse and other causes, 89, the treacherous massacre of the prisoners from the fort, 89; interchanges (1861, 1886) with Sindhia, 89, Gwalior fort exchanged for Jhānsi city, 89; great wealth of archaeological remains, 90; low density of population, 90, highest percentage of Jains, 90; liable to cycles of agricultural prosperity and depression, 91, 95, 96, 97; irrigation mainly from wells and not extensive, 93; forests, large, of most value for climatic reasons, 93, 94; export of building stone, 94; well provided with railways and roads, 94; recurring famines and fevers, 95; dacoity and serious crime common in bad times, 96; the difficulties, usual in Bundelkhand, of satisfactory assessments, 96, 97, extraordinary legislation, 96, 97; its high literacy, 98; bibliography, 98, 99. *See also* Bundelkhand.
- Jhānsi *tahsīl*, ii. 99.
- Jhānsi city, head-quarters of District, cantonment, and municipality, ii. 104, 105, an important railway centre, 94, with increasing trade and population since (1886) annexation, 104, 105; founded (1613), under the Bundelās, Marāthās, Oudh, 104, finally (1886) passed to British by exchange with Sindhia, 104; during the Mutiny, 89; picturesquely situated round its hill-fort, 104.
- Jhinjhāna, unhealthy town in Muzaffarnagar District, under Act of 1856, i. 302.
- Jhūsi, town in Allahābād District, under Act of 1856, ii. 83; its identification with ancient sites and archaeological interest, 83.
- Joshimath, village in Garhwal District, ii. 287, 288, winter residence of the Rāwāl or chief priest of Badrinath, 287.
- Jowār (*Andropogon Sorghum*), a tall millet, a food-staple, cultivation of, i. 56, area, 6 per cent. of cropped, 56, 146, prices of, 147. *See also under* Agricultural Crops in Districts.
- Judges, of the High Court, i. 103, District, 103, 104, Subordinate, 104, of Small Cause Courts, 104, their jurisdiction, 104. *See also under* Crime and Justice in Districts.
- Judicial Commissioner, High Court of, in Oudh, i. 103.
- Jumna, the (*Jobares* of Arrian), i. 6, 173, 174, rises in Tehrī State, 173, receives the Tons river, 173, pierces the Siwāliks, 173, is tapped and drained by the Jumna and Agra Canals, 173, is reinforced from the Ganges, 174, unlike the Ganges, is generally confined within its banks, 6, 174; joins the Ganges below Allahābād, 174; its chief tributaries, 6, 173, 174; Delhi and other principal towns, 174; the anti-typhoid virtue of its water, 174; its considerable traffic before the railway, 174; railway bridges, 174; breadth and flood discharge, 174.
- Jumna Canal, Eastern, important irrigation work of the Upper Doāb, i. 208, 209; its take-off, course, and extent, 209; begun (1823), opened (1830), 209; its cost and good returns, 209; waters 305,000 acres, 209; not now used for navigation, 209.
- Justice, administration of, i. 103-105; statistics of, 151; High Courts, presided over by Chief Justice in Agra, and by Judicial Commissioner in Oudh, of civil and criminal appeal, 103; District Judges of original and appellate jurisdiction, civil and criminal, 103, 104; subordinate civil courts distinct from courts of crime, revenue, and rent, 103; ordinary civil courts of original jurisdiction, 104, 105; ordinary criminal courts of original jurisdiction, 105. *See also under* Crime and Justice in Districts.

K.

- Kābar, prevailing soil of Bundelkhand, always too wet or too dry, i. 212, 213, ii. 36 *et passim*.
- Kabīr, his influence on the modern Rādhā Swāmīs, i. 46; his tomb at Maghar, ii. 230.
- Kādīpur, *tahsīl* of Sultānpur District, ii. 428, 429.
- Kaimganj, *tahsīl* of Farrukhābād District, i. 430, 431; its famous sugar-cane, and tobacco, 430.

- Kaimganj, town in Farrukhābād District, under Act of 1856, i. 433, 434.
- Kaimur Hills, the eastern portion, 300 miles long, of the Vindhya, i. 203; the fertile saucer-shaped valleys on their summits, 203; rude drawings and prehistoric implements found in caves, 203.
- Kairāna, *tahsil* of Muzaffarnagar District, i. 300.
- Kairāna, town in Muzaffarnagar District, a municipality, i. 302; *dargāh*, garden, and tank of Mukarrab Khān, physician to Jahāngir and Shāh Jahān, 302.
- Kaisar Bāgh, great palace at Lucknow, built by last king of Oudh, ii. 304.
- Kaisarganj, *tahsil* of Bahraich District, ii. 416.
- Kākora, village in Budam District, near the Ganges, i. 532, noted for religious and trading fair, 532, site of fair varies with movements of river, 532.
- Kākori, town in Lucknow District, under Act of 1856, ii. 301; the residence and burying-place of distinguished and saintly Musalmāns, 301.
- Kakralā, town in Budaun District, under Act of 1856, i. 532; General Penny's victory (April, 1858) over the rebel government, 532.
- Kalanga, hill in Dehra Dūn District, i. 265, fortified (1814) and defended by Gurkhas, 254, 265, 266, stormed (1815) by General Gillespie and the scene of his death, 266.
- Kālī Nadi, East (310 miles), affluent of the Ganges, i. 167, 168; damage to valley by its inadequate channel and destruction (1885) of aqueduct of Lower Ganges Canal over it, 167, 168.
- Kālī Nadi, West (70 miles), affluent of the Hindan river, i. 175.
- Kālinjar, town (Tarahtī) and hill-fort (1,203 feet) in Bāndā District, ii. 46-49; its great antiquity, legendary and historical, 46, 47, its literary and religious associations, 47; its Chandel Rājās, 47; taken (1203) and purified by Kutb-ud-dīn, 47, 48; besieged for ten years (1530-40) by Humāyūn, 48; Sher Shāh's siege (1545) and posthumous capture of, 48; under the Bundelās and Marāthās, 48; surrender (1812), after ineffectual assault, to Colonel Martindell, 48; held by small British garrison during the Mutiny, 48, dismantled (1866), 48; description of the almost inaccessible hill and fort, 46, 48, 49; bibliography, 49.
- Kālpi, *tahsil* of Jālaun District, ii. 117.
- Kālpi town, a municipality, on a main line of railway, ii. 119-121; the military importance of its fortress on the Jumna under Musalmāns and other powers; 109, 119, the scene of several sieges and battles, 119, 120; the old town a good specimen of an old North Indian town, 120; a lofty modern tower, with notable representations of the battles of the Rāmāyana, 120; recovering its old importance as a great trade centre, 120; many old Muhammadan tombs, notably the *chaurāsī gumbaz* (or 'eighty-four domes'), 111, 120.
- Kāsi, town in Dehra Dūn District, under Act of 1856, i. 266, the Asoka inscription, 32, 253, 255, 266.
- Kamāsin, *tahsil* of Bāndā District, ii. 43, 44.
- Kampil, ancient village in Farrukhābād District, with mound, ruins, and ancient coins, i. 434; the marriage-place of Draupadi to the five Pāndavas, 434.
- Kanauj (*Kannauj*), *tahsil* of Farrukhābād District, i. 428.
- Kanauj, ancient town in Farrukhābād District, under Act of 1856, i. 434-436; once on, now some miles from, the Ganges, 434; a railway station, 434; scent distilleries, 436; the legend of its foundation in the Rāmāyana, 434, 435; under the Guptas and Harshavardhana of Thānesar and Kanauj, 21, 435; the kingdom, the last Hindu, of the Rāthors (c. 1000-1194), overthrown by Muhammad Ghori, 22, 226, 435; under the Sharkī kingdom of Jaunpur, 435; peace under the Mughals, 435; under Farrukhābād, Marāthās, and Oudh, 435; tombs, shrines, and miles of unexplored ruins, 435, 436.
- Kāndhla, town and municipality in Muzaffarnagar District, i. 303.
- Kankar, a limestone of the alluvium, its forms and uses, i. 77 *et passim*; discovery of mammalian remains in, 452 *et passim*.
- Kankūt, rent, paid generally in kind, a portion of the value of standing crops, i. 66, 67, its disadvantages, 67.
- Kans (*Saccharum spontaneum*), a coarse grass most destructive of agriculture, prevalent in Bundelkhand, i. 217, ii. 37, 55, 91 *et passim*, attempts to eradicate by steam plough and flooding, 37.
- Kānth, town in Morādābād District, under Act of 1856, i. 547.
- Kānungos, subordinates of *tahsildārs*, supervisors of *patwāris*, i. 101, 113, 114, 141; agricultural college at Cawnpore for training, ii. 20.
- Kapūthala, State in the Punjab, with estates in Bahraich District granted for good service in the Mutiny, ii. 417, 418; the Rājās, Sikhs of Rājput descent, 418; the relations of the house

- with Ranjīt Singh and the British, 417, 418; the Rājā, the premier *talukdār* of Oudh, 404; his revenue, army, privileges, &c., 418.
- Karamnāsā ('destroyer of religious merit') river (146 miles), i. 170, 171, *Kommenases* of Arrian, 170; affluent of the Ganges, 170; its high and beautiful falls, 170; the legendary explanations of its name, 170, 171, real, as boundary of non-Aryan eastern kingdom of Magadha, 171; the falls and gorge of its tributary, the Chandraprabhā, ii. 142.
- Karchanā, *tahsil* of Allahābād District, ii. 76, 77.
- Karhal, *tahsil* of Mainpurī District, i. 447.
- Karhal, town in Mainpurī District, under Act of 1856, i. 449.
- Karnaprayāg, one of the five sacred confluences of the Alaknandā river, ii. 288, many temples, 288.
- Karwī, subdivision of Bāndā District, ii. 45.
- Karwī, *tahsil* of Bāndā District, ii. 44.
- Karwī, town in Bāndā District, under Act of 1856, ii. 49, 50, on a branch railway, the most important trade centre of District, 49; improved (1829) by its resident Marāthā chief, 49; disloyalty of Nārāyan Rao during the Mutiny, 49, his house, property, and family treasures confiscated, 49; the famous 'Kirwee and Bāndā Prize Money,' 49.
- Kāsganj, *tahsil* of Etah District, i. 474, 475.
- Kāsganj, town in Etah District, a municipality, i. 478, 479; a railway station and junction, 478; once belonged to Colonel James Gardner, 478, 479; with growing trade and industries of cotton and sugar, 479.
- Kāshipur, plains *tahsil* and subdivision of Nainī Tāl District, ii. 259.
- Kāshipur, town in Nainī Tāl District, a municipality, ii. 260, 261; projected railway, 260; ruins of forts and temples, identified with capital of Govisāna kingdom, 260, 261.
- Kasiā, subdivision of Gorakhpur District, ii. 215; important Buddhist remains, including colossal statue of dying Buddha, 215; wrongly identified with Kusanagara, place of his death, 215; bibliography, 215.
- Katehr (old name of Rohilkhand), and Katehriyā Rājputs of Rohilkhand, i. 244, 245, 485, 498, 535; the great fertility of the Katehr plain, 522, 538.
- Kāthgodām ('timber dépôt'), village and railway terminus in Nainī Tāl District, under Act of 1856, ii. 261; the starting-point for hill stations, 261.
- Katra (or Mirānpur Katra), town in Shāh-jahānpur District, under Act of 1856, i. 560; the defeat of the Rohillas by the Oudh and British forces, 560; on the railway, with local trade, 561.
- Katyūrī Rājās of Almora and Garhwal, ii. 265, 267, 280.
- Kauriāla (also Karnāli) river, rises in Tibet, i. 181, flows through Nepāl, 181, passes through a deep Himālayan gorge, Shīshā Pānī ('glass water'), 181, divides and reunites with the Girwā, 181, receives several branches of the Sārdā and becomes the Gogrā, an affluent of the Ganges, 181; its traffic and fish, 181. *See also* Gogrā.
- Kedāmāth (11,753 feet), famous temple and place of pilgrimage in Garhwāl District, ii. 288; the legend of Sadāsiva, 288; the Bhairab Jhāmp or precipice of religious suicide, suppressed by the British, 288.
- Ken (or Kayān, *Kainas* of Arrian) river, (230 miles), affluent of the Jumna, i. 179, 180; recent reservoir and canal for irrigation, 179, 180.
- Kesho Rao, of Garsarai, his vacillating but finally loyal action during the Mutiny, ii. 102, 110.
- Khādars*, wide river valleys, breaks in the great alluvial plain, i. 11, 274, 289, 290 *et passim*; of the Ganges, fertile, of the Jumna, infertile, 352.
- Khāgā, *tahsil* of Fatehpur District, ii. 30.
- Khair, *tahsil* of Aligarh District, i. 363.
- Khairābād, town in Sitāpur District, a municipality, ii. 349, on a railway, 349.
- Khairāgarh, *tahsil* of Agra District, i. 403, 404.
- Khajuhā, *tahsil* of Fatehpur District, ii. 29.
- Khajuhā, town in Fatehpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 31; scene of Aurangzeb's victory (1659) over Shujā, and of Farrukh Siyar's (1712) over his cousin, 31.
- Khalilābād, *tahsil* of Basti District, ii. 229.
- Khatauli, town and railway station in Muzaffarnagar District, under Act of 1856, i. 303.
- Khekrā, town in Meerut District, under Act of 1856, i. 323.
- Kherī (Khirī), submontane District of Lucknow Division, with head-quarters at Lakhimpur, ii. 364-374; mostly a vast river bed of the many channels of the vagrant Sārdā, cool, damp, swampy, malarious, 364, 365; luxuriant submontane flora, 364, 365, its large forests, the shelter of many wild animals, 364, 368; the slow spread of Musalmān rule, 365, later history unimportant, 365; the murder or death of refugees during the Mutiny, 365,

- 366; agriculture mostly precarious, 367, but from excess rather than deficiency of rainfall, 365, 369; the Parehār tract the most important centre of cattle-breeding in the Provinces, 368, the various breeds, 368; trade with neighbouring Nepāl, 368; railways, branch to Nepāl frontier open only from January to June, 369; very poor, unbridged roads, owing to vagaries of rivers, 369; the speed and economy of the last settlement, 370; backward education, 371; bibliography, 371.
- Kherī, old, unimportant town in Kherī District, under Act of 1856, ii. 373, 374; fine tomb of Saiyid Khurd, 374.
- Khudaganj, thriving town in Shāhjahānpur District, under Act of 1856, i. 561.
- Khurja, *tahsil* of Bulandshahr District, i. 343, 344, largely irrigated and drained, 344, grows the largest crop of cotton, 344.
- Khurja, town in Bulandshahr District, a municipality, i. 349, 350, the magnificent temple, 349, the munificence and public spirit of its Jain Baniās, 349; the centre of the District trade, 349, 350.
- Khūtahan, *tahsil* of Jaunpur District, ii. 169.
- Kichhaunchha (or Ashrafpur-Kichhaunchha), town in Fyzābād District, under Act of 1856, ii. 392; the tomb of its Musalmān saint, a favourite place of pilgrimage for demoniacs, 392.
- Kirākal, *tahsil* of Jaunpur District, ii. 169, 170.
- Kirnolī, *tahsil* of Agra District, i. 403.
- Kiratpur, town in Bijnor District, under Act of 1856, i. 514.
- 'Kirwee and Bāndā Prize Money,' the famous. See Karwī, ii. 49.
- Kisāri* (*Lathyrus sativus*), a pulse, eaten in large quantities leads to paralysis, i. 57. See also Lathyrism.
- Koil or Kol, the original and usual name of Aligarh city, i. 365.
- Kopāganj, town in Azamgarh District, under Act of 1856, ii. 243.
- Korā, ancient town in Fatehpur District, ii. 31, 32; held for centuries by Gautam Rājās of Argal, 31; many old and often ruinous houses, 32.
- Korh (or Bhadohī), *tahsil* of Mirzāpur District, ii. 154.
- Kosala (*Aśhala*, 'happy'), the name of two tracts known in Hindu literature, i. 221, 225, 226, a northern, corresponding to Oudh, 221, part of the holy land of Buddhism, 221; a southern, about the upper waters of the Mahānadī, 221; bibliography, 221; the relapse of the northern part, religiously and economically, noted by Fa Hian in the fifth century, ii. 221, 394. See also Ajodhyā.
- Kosam, the name of two villages in Allābād District, ii. 83, 84; doubtfully identified with the famous Kausāmbhī of Hindu and Buddhist interest, 83; its ancient remains of an extensive fortress, sculptures, carvings, and a great variety of coins, 83, 84; a modern Jain temple, 84; bibliography, 84.
- Kosī, town in Muttra District, a municipality, i. 388, 389; in a low insanitary situation, 389, trade in grain and cotton, 389, large cattle market, 389.
- Kotdwāra, town at the foot of the hills in Garhwāl District, under Act of 1856, ii. 288; a railway terminus and most important mart in District for Tibetan and country trade, 288.
- Krishna, the eighth incarnation of Vishnu, his birthplace at Muttra, i. 389, his numerous associations with the Braj Mandal, the western half of Muttra District, 374, and especially with Brindāban, 386, Giri Rāj, 387, Mahāban, 388, 389.
- Kshattriyas, or warrior caste, twice-born, i. 43, 44.
- Kulpahār, *tahsil* of Hamīrpur District, ii. 60.
- Kulpahār, town in Hamīrpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 61, founded by a son of Chhatar Sāl, 61, ruins of mansions and fort, 61.
- Kumaun Division, with head-quarters at Nainī Tāl, ii. 245, 246, winter head-quarters at Haldwānī, 260; mostly in the Himālayas, from borders of Tibet to the Tarāi, 245; population sparse but steadily increasing, 245; Muhammadans only 7 per cent., 245; its three Districts, 245, 246; its chief religious and commercial centres, 246; the tenures peculiar to the hill tracts, 246; gross revenue from all sources, 246; particular administration of justice in, i. 103, ii. 255 *et passim*.
- Kumaun, its acquisition after war (1815) with the Gurkhas, ii. 266, 267.
- Kūnch, *tahsil* of Jālaun District, ii. 118.
- Kūnch, town in Jālaun District, a municipality, on a branch railway, ii. 121; largest trade centre in District, 121.
- Kundā, *tahsil* of Partābgarh District, ii. 437.
- Kushans (Indo-Scythian), dynasty of (125-225 A.D.), i. 19, 20, (Jain) inscriptions of, at Muttra and elsewhere, 19, 32, 373, 376, relations of, with Rome, 20, patronage of Buddhism by Kanishka, 20, soon Hinduized, 20.
- Kutb-ud-din, took (1192) Meerut and

- converted temples into mosques, i. 21, 307, his capture and conversion, through treachery, of Baran, 333, of Koil (Aligarh), 353, 365; took and purified Kālinjar, ii. 47, 48.
- L.
- Labour, agricultural, wages of, i. 70, material condition of, 72; skilled and unskilled in mills and factories, wages of, 82, 83, the supply of, 84, combination of masters to regulate wages, 84.
- Lāharpur, town in Sitāpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 349; birthplace of Todar Mal, 349.
- Lake, Lord, his victory (1803) at Aligarh over Marāthās, i. 30, 354, storm of fortress, 355, relieved (1804) Colonel Burn at Shāmlī, 305; his failure at Bharatpur, 375, took Agra, 393; his brilliant defeat (1804) of Holkar near Farrukhābād, 421, 433.
- Lakes, *jhils*, marshes, swamps, reservoirs, i. 8, 9, 204-206, of the Outer Himālayas, more beautiful than big, 8, the Gohnā lake, 8, 9, 204, 205; artificial (reservoirs) in Bundelkhand and Mirzāpur, 9, 65; in Oudh more valuable for irrigation than rivers, 225; in Māt, 383, 384; of the Chandels in Bundelkhand, ii. 50, 62, 90; in Gorakhpur, 202, Bastī, 221, Azamgarh, 231, and Naini Tāl, 247; often the old beds of rivers, 408 *et passim*.
- Lakhīmpur, *tahsil* of Kherī District, ii. 372, 373.
- Lakhīmpur, town, head-quarters of District, ii. 374, railway station and municipality, 374; rapidly growing in size and trade, 374.
- Lalitpur, subdivision of Jhānsi District, ii. 101, 96, till 1901, a separate District, its distinct fiscal history, 96, 97.
- Lalitpur, *tahsil* of Jhānsi District, ii. 100, 101.
- Lalitpur, town in Jhānsi District, a nominated municipality and railway station, ii. 105, 106, during Mutiny British officials ill-treated, but not murdered, 89; picturesque Hindu and Jain temples, 106; large export of dried beef to Rangoon, 106.
- Lambardār, representative of the co-sharers of *zamindari* land, i. 101, 111.
- Land, agricultural value of different, *see* Soils; economic, *see* Rents; litigation, disputes, and crime as a result of excessive subdivision, ii. 131, 181.
- Land, alienation of, restrictions on, i. 116, 117; in Bundelkhand (1903), 219, in Oudh, 238, 239.
- Land erosion by Ganges, i. 163; in Balliā, ii. 188, 197, a cause of litigation, 193.
- Land revenue, i. 109-116; tenures, 109-112; the *makhl*, the revenue unit, 110, 111; rights of tenants, in Oudh and in Agra, heritable or acquired by occupancy, 111, 112; assessments, permanent (in Benares Division), regular and summary, 112-116; incidence, generally one-half of landlord's rent, 116; suspensions and remissions in calamities, 116; a table of amounts received from land revenue since 1890, 152; in Oudh, 236-242; amount of land revenue is given in account of each Division, District, and *tahsil*. *See also* Assessment, Settlements, and under Land Revenue in Districts.
- Landour, hill cantonment and sanitarium in Dehra Dūn District, i. 250, 266.
- Landslips, i. 10; at Naini Tāl town (1880), ii. 262.
- Languages, spoken and written, i. 43, 137; statistics of, 43; the numbers and regions of the three principal languages, Eastern and Western Hindi and Bihārī, 42, of other local and foreign tongues, 42; Urdu, the language of officials, prose, and written verse, 42; Awadhī of Oudh, 235; Bundeli of Bundelkhand, 217, Hindustāni or Urdu the *lingua franca* of the Provinces, 221. *See also* under People in Districts.
- Langūri, a species of blackmail, i. 380.
- Lansdowne, cantonment (6,000 feet) in Garhwāl District, ii. 289.
- Lār, town in Gorakhpur District, near a railway station, ii. 219.
- Lathyrism, palsy due to eating of *hisāri dāl* (*Lathyrus sativus*), i. 57, ii. 77, an aggravation of famine, 71.
- Law, education and classes in, i. 133; in Aligarh College, 367; at Agra, 414; in Muir College, Allahābād, ii. 82; in Canning College, Lucknow, 312. *See also* Legislation and Legislative Council.
- Lāwar, town in Meerut District, under Act of 1856, i. 323, 324.
- Lawrence, Sir Henry, Chief Commissioner of Oudh at Lucknow before the Mutiny, ii. 304, fortified the Residency, gathered stores, 305, disarmed (May 3) the mutinous regiment, 305; his prompt action on the breaking out of the Mutiny in Lucknow, 305; his bad health, 305; fought (June 29) the mutineers at Chinhat, 305, 306, had to retreat and concentrate upon the Residency, 306; wounded on his bed (July 2) during the siege, 306, died July 4, 306.
- Lawrence, John (afterwards Lord), his settlement (1833) of Etāwah, i. 460.
- Leather, large and wide industry of, i. 83, tanneries at Cawnpore, 83, ii. 19; Mochū

- and Chamār castes, workers in, i. 43, 44.
- Letong, mountain range in Almorā District, ii. 276, its difficult snow pass, 276.
- Legislation and chief legislative measures affecting the Provinces since 1880, i. 102, 103.
- Legislative Council (1886), i. 102, composed of seven official and eight non-official members, 102, discusses annual financial statement, 102, may ask questions, 102.
- Lepers, in the Provinces, 0.23 per 1,000, i. 40, in hill Districts up to 2, 40; appear to be decreasing, 40.
- Lieutenant-Governors, a list of (1836-1906), i. 99; preside over, and nominate six official members of Legislative Council, 102; their chief Acts, 103.
- Limestone, supplies of, remote and only used locally for making lime, i. 77.
- Liquors, restrictions on manufacture and sale of, i. 119, 120, duties and licences, and receipts from, 120.
- Literacy, standard of, among different religions, i. 136; highest among Jains, Aryas, and Christians, 316; for literacy of Districts *see under* Education.
- Local self-government, i. 122-126; Acts regulating, 122-126; its development since 1871 as part of the movement towards decentralization, 106, 122, 123, 125; Local expenditure clearly distinguished (1878) from Provincial, 122; the establishment (1882) of District boards, 123, the simultaneous growth of their interest, independence, and usefulness, 123; municipalities, their development into an elective system, rapid progress and finance, 124-126; 'notified areas,' 125. *See also under* Local Self-government in Districts.
- Lodī, Afghān dynasty at Delhi, i. 23, its wars with, and final destruction of, the Sharkī dynasty of Jaunpur, ii. 159-161.
- Lucknow (*Lakhnau*), Division of Oudh, with head-quarters at Lucknow city, ii. 291, 292; between the Ganges and the Gogrā, 291; its steadily increasing population, 291; general statement of situation, area, population, and land revenue of its six Districts, 291; the towns of chief importance and trade, 292.
- Lucknow District, ii. 292-313; generally a well-wooded, fertile plain, 292; geology and botany, of Gangetic plain, 292; climate a mean, 292, 293; history generally that of the city and its rulers till annexation (1856), 293, 301-304, during the Mutiny, 304-308; agriculture, 294, 295; extensive irrigation from wells and tanks, 296; arts and trade mainly of city, 296; railways and roads, 296, 297; repeated famines, 297; settlements without a survey, 298; high literacy, 299; bibliography, 299.
- Lucknow *tahsil*, ii. 299, 300.
- Lucknow city, on the Gumū river, ii. 301-313; head-quarters of Division and District, and of many Government officials, 311; a municipality, with water-supply and drainage scheme, 311; the largest cantonment in the Provinces, 301, 311, 312, the most important railway centre, 296, 297, 301, but with a decreasing population, 301; manufactures, generally of luxuries, 312, mills and factories, 312; numerous educational institutions, especially female, 312, 313; the distant view of marble magnificence and architectural splendour, 310, the near view of an ordinary crowded town, with many tawdry stucco buildings of debased style, 293, 310, 311; its principal buildings, 308-311; its parks, 308, 309; history before annexation, 301-304; its rise and fall under its Nawābs and kings, culminating in Asaf-ud-daula, 302, 303, sinking to Wājid Ali Shāh (1847-56), its last and lowest king, 304; history during the Mutiny (May 30, 1857, to March 15, 1858), 304-308; bibliography, 313. *See also* History of Oudh.
- Lunacy. *See* Insane.

M.

- Machhlisahr, *tahsil* of Jaunpur District, ii. 168, 169.
- Machhlisahr ('Fishtown,' as liable to floods), town in Jaunpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 172, 173; a ruined fort and seventeen mosques, 173, little trade, 173.
- Madanpur, small village in Jhānsi District, in Vindhyan pass, ii. 106; Chandel remains and temples and fine tank, 106.
- Madhya Desa ('the middle country'), the term often now applied to the Doāb, i. 221, its more extended meaning formerly, 221; the holy land of Brāhmanism and Hinduism, 221, 222; bibliography, 221.
- Magadha, a great and ancient kingdom, referred to in the epics, i. 222; originally situated in Bihār, included Bengal and part of the Provinces at the time of Alexander, 222; the Mauryan dynasty and Asoka, 222, renewed later in the Gupta dynasty, 222; subdued by the Chālukyans and the Pāl dynasty, 222; finally (1197) part of the Slave empire of Delhi, 222, its connexion with Brāhmanism, Buddhism, and Jainism, 222; bibliography, 222.

- Maghar, village and railway station in Basti District, ii. 230; the tomb of the celebrated Hindu and Musalmān prophet and saint, Kabīr, 230.
- Magistrates, of criminal courts, stipendiary, i. 105, cantonment, 103, 105, special, 105, honorary, 105.
- Mahāban, *tahsil* of Muttra District, i. 384.
- Mahāban, town in Muttra District, under Act of 1856, i. 388, 389, its traditions and remains of Krishna's infancy and childhood, 380, 389; the *Assī Khamba* or court of 'eighty pillars,' 388, resort of pilgrims from far and near, 389.
- Mahābhārata, the great epic, its story, i. 17, of doubtful historical value, 17, the probable dates of its events and composition, 17, 18.
- Mahāl*, or unit of land settlement, i. 101, 110, 111.
- Mahāmāri*, a disease, long known in Kumaun, identical with plague, i. 39.
- Mahārājganj, *tahsil* of Gorakhpur District, ii. 213.
- Mahārājganj (or Drigbijaiganj), *tahsil* of Rāe Bareli District, ii. 334, 335.
- Mahdī Ali Khān (Hakīm), the last capable minister in Oudh, i. 231, 232, ii. 374.
- Mahmūd of Ghazni (967-1030), the first foreign invader of the Provinces after four centuries of freedom, i. 21, his raids and plunder of Muttra and other cities, 21, 374, Oudh traditions of his general, the saint Sālār Masūd Ghāzī, 21.
- Mahmūdābād, *talukdāri* estate in Sītāpur and other Districts, ii. 348; area of 397 square miles, 348; long descent and military distinction of the family, 348, public services of the last and present Rājās, 348.
- Mahmūdābād, town in Sītāpur District, residence of the Rājā, ii. 349, 350.
- Mahobā, subdivision of Hamīrpur District, il. 61.
- Mahobā, *tahsil* of Hamīrpur District, ii. 60.
- Mahobā, ancient town in Hāmīrpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 61, 62; on a main railway, with increasing trade, 62; named from the great sacrifice (*Mahotsava*) of the founder of the Chandel dynasty, 62; probably civil capital of Chandels, 62; ruined fort overlooking beautiful lakes, studded with islets, made by the Chandels, 62; history since their overthrow, 62.
- Mahronī, *tahsil* of Jhānsī District, ii. 101.
- Māhul, *tahsil* of Azamgarh District, ii. 240.
- Mainpurī, District in Agra Division, i. 438-451; physical features, those of the Doāb generally, 438, 439; passed under successive invaders and rulers of Northern India, 439, 440; during the Mutiny in the hands of the rebel Rājā, 440; the improved breed of horses, 442; preference given to *zamīndārs* in early settlements, 444; now immune from famine, 443; very low standard of literacy, 445; bibliography, 445.
- Mainpurī *tahsil*, i. 445, 446.
- Mainpurī estate, *talukdāri*, with an area of 89 square miles, i. 448, 449; descent of the Rājā from Prithwī Rāj of Delhi, 448, head of the Chauhān Rājputs of the Doāb, 448; estate confiscated (1857) and conferred on uncle of rebel Rājā, 440, 449.
- Mainpurī town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, i. 449, 450; a railway station, 449; founded by Chauhān Rājputs, 450; on either side of the Agra road, 449, 450; its fort, local trade, and industry of carved wood, 450.
- Maize (*Zea Mays*), cultivation of, i. 56, area, 5 per cent of cropped, 56, its yield 8 to 10 cwt. per acre, 56. *See also under Agricultural Crops in Districts.*
- Makanpur, village in Cawnpore District, ii. 20, 21; shrine and religious fair of Musalmān saint, originally a Jew, attended also by Hindus, 20, 21.
- Malaria. *See Fever.*
- Malihābād, *tahsil* of Lucknow District, ii. 300.
- Malihābād, town in Lucknow District, under Act of 1856, near a railway station, ii. 313.
- Mālin, affluent of Ganges in Bijnor District, i. 501, its literary associations, 501.
- Mallānwān, town in Hardoi District, under Act of 1856, i. 361, 362; head-quarters of District up to Mutiny, 352, 362.
- Mān Singh, Rājā of Ajodhyā at the time of the annexation of Oudh, ii. 387.
- Mān Singh, Rājā of Jaipur, said to have given Benares 100,000 temples in a single day, ii. 137.
- Mānā, village in Garhwāl District, ii. 289, giving name to a high (18,650 feet) but feasible pass into Tibet, much frequented by pilgrims, 289.
- Mandāwar, town in Bijnor District, under Act of 1856, i. 514, 515; doubtfully identified with Motipura of Hiuen Tsiang, 514, 515; mounds and tanks, 515.
- Manglaur, town in Sahāranpur District, under Act of 1856, i. 285, 286, a mosque built (1285) by Balban, 285.
- Mango trees, groves of, in Farrukhābād, i. 430, fruit largely exported, 430, in Bareilly, 484 *et passim*.
- Maniar, town in Balliā District, under Act of 1856, ii. 198; important as a

- port on the Gogrā, 198; the high mounds, sites, now bare, of the forts of the chief *zamindārs*, 198.
- Mānikpur, village in Partābgarh District, on the Ganges, ii. 431, extensive remains of its importance under the Mughals, 431, 432.
- Manjhanpur, *tahsil* of Allahābād District, ii. 75.
- Mansā Rām (*ob.* 1739), founder of the present family of the Rājās of Benares under Snādāt Khān, ii. 126, 134, 135. *See also* Benares Estate.
- Mār, 'black soil,' one of the prevailing soils of Bundelkhand, i. 212, 213, ii. 36.
- Mārahra (or Mārghara), town in Etah District, a 'notified area,' i. 479, 480; a railway station, 479; a centre of Muhammadan population and influence, 479; a small branch of Aligarh College, 480; interesting ruins and beautiful mosque, 479.
- Marāthās, the, their rise the most considerable factor in the decline of the Mughal empire, i. 26, their first appearance (1718) by invitation at Delhi, 26; seized and occupied country of the Bundelās, 26, 215, 216, 218; their varying relations with Oudh, 26, 228-230; defeated (1761) with their Hindu allies at Pānīpat by the Muhammadan powers, 28, aided Rohilkhand, 29, 246, 247, occupied Delhi and asked Shāh Alam back, 29, 229, extorted Allahābād from him, 29; forced by the British out of Rohilkhand and the Doāb, 29, 229, 246, 247, successes under De Boigne and Ferron, 30, occupation of Delhi, commanding influence over the emperor, 30, 229; defeated in third Marāthā War (1803), 30, retired from Delhi and the 'Conquered Provinces,' 30, 308, recognized by Oudh and the British as the common enemy, 229, 247, seized and held the Doāb, 271, 308; strongly fortified and defended (1803) Aligarh, 354, 355; their rack-renting system, ii. 40 *et passim*. *See also* Bundelkhand and the Bundelkhand Districts, *and under* History of Districts.
- Mariāhū, *tahsil* of Jaunpur District, ii. 168.
- Markets, rural, i. 86.
- Marriage: Hindu, a religious and social necessity, i. 41; child-marriage increasing, 41, 43; cohabitation before puberty rare, 41; of widows, widely legal, nowhere religious, 41, 43, of widowers, infrequent, 41; polygamy permissible, 41, restricted polyandry prevalent in a part of Dehra Dūn, 42; divorce uncommon, 41, among Musalmāns, allowed, strongly reprobated and checked, 41; endogamy, exogamy, and hypergamy of Hindus, 43, endogamy of Musalmāns, 44.
- Martinière, the, at Lucknow, founded by General Claude Martin, ii. 313, the chief school for Europeans and Eurasians, i. 135.
- Māt (*Mānt*), *tahsil* of Muttra District, i. 383, 384; its *jhils*, Noh (drained) and Moti, 383, 384; the new Māt branch of the Upper Ganges Canal, 378, 384.
- Material condition of people, i. 71, 72; best in the west, 71, worst in the east, 71, 72; the dress, food, and housing of labourers and cultivators, 72, of a clerk, 72; in manufacturing centres, wages higher and cost of living the same, 84; model dwellings for workmen in Cawnpore, 84.
- Mau, *tahsil* of Bāndā District, ii. 44.
- Mau, *tahsil* of Jhānsi District, ii. 99, 100.
- Mau-Rānīpur, municipality of two towns in Jhānsi District, ii. 106; Mau, on a branch railway, 106, once a mere village turned into a town by merchants and others flying from oppression of neighbouring State, 106, 107; has lost much of its former trade to Jhānsi, 107; fine Jain temple, 107.
- Mau, ancient town in Azamgarh District, under Act of 1856, ii. 243, 244; a railway junction and centre, 243; once the property of Shāh Jahān's daughter, with 360 mosques, 243; a great trade in cloths under the Company, 243, its decay since the abolition of the monopoly and English competition, 243; sanguinary religious riots (1893), 244.
- Mau Aīmna, town in Allahābād District, under Act of 1856, ii. 84; on a branch railway, 84, plague of 1899 imported from Bombay, 84.
- Maudahā, *tahsil* of Hamīrpur District, ii. 60, 61.
- Maudahā, town in Hamīrpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 62, 63, fort, and tomb of pilgrimage, 63.
- Maurāwān, town in Unao District, ii. 324; the loyalty of its *talukdār* rewarded, 324.
- Mauryan dynasty, the, of Patna (321-184 B.C.), i. 18, 19, 222, founded by Chandragupta after the Greek invasion, 18, its wide empire and highly developed system of government, 19; the inscriptions of Asoka, the first great Buddhist king, 19.
- Mawānā, *tahsil* of Meerut District, i. 318.
- Mawānā, town in Meerut District, a municipality, i. 324.
- Medical department, in charge of an Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals, i. 138-140; statistics of patients and expenditure, 159, 160 Civil Surgeons

- of Districts, 138; the chief Hospitals, 139; the treatment of women by their own sex, 139; lunatics, 139; vaccination, 139; village sanitation, 139, 140. *See also under* Medical in Districts.
- Medical Schools, male and female, at Agra, i. 135, 400.
- Meerut Division, general description and statistics of, i. 249, 250, a table of the area, population, and land revenue of each of its six Districts, 249; its most notable places, 250.
- Meerut (*Merath*) District, i. 305-331; rich in game, especially wild hog, 306; its healthy climate due to its high position and latitude, 306, 307, the meeting of the Bombay and Bengal monsoons, 307; history, 307-309, 324, 325, Timūr's invasion and massacre, 307, peace and prosperity under the Mughals, 308, subsequent raids and anarchy, 308, the rule of the adventurer Sumrū and his widow, 308, 328-330, British occupation (1803), 308, the scene of the first outbreak of the Mutiny, 309, 325; extensive growth and export of wheat and sugar, 311, 313; system of irrigation, 312; important business of horse-breeding, 312; recent famines hardly felt, 314; land revenue, 315; bibliography, 316.
- Meerut *tahsil*, i. 316, 317.
- Meerut city, head-quarters of District, cantonment, municipality, railway station, i. 324-327; its early history, 324; a copper mint of Akbar, 325, its decay in eighteenth century, 325, its rapid increase in population under British rule, 325; the circumstances and barbarities of the first outbreak of the Mutiny, 309, 325, the supineness of the British military authorities, 325, the town held throughout, 325; the town mean, its public buildings fine, 325, 326, an important official, educational, and ecclesiastical centre, 326, 327; abundant water-supply and good drainage, 326, 327, its prosperity and trade largely due to the cantonment and railway, 327, old monuments of Muhammadan and Mughal times, 325, 326.
- Mehndāwal, town in Bastī District, under Act of 1856, ii. 230, the chief centre of trade of the District and with Nepāl, 230.
- Mejā, *tahsil* of Allahābād District, ii. 77.
- Meos. *See* Mewāt.
- Mewāt, an ill-defined tract south of Delhi, i. 223, 224; named from Hindu Meos, Muhammadan Mewāṭīs, 223, probably akin to Minās of Rājputāna, 223; their numbers, distribution, and history, 223; originally and recently Ishmaelites, 223, 224, 453; bibliography, 224.
- Mewāṭīs, Muhammadan Meos, i. 223.
- Migration, i. 36, 37; the people generally (91 per cent.) stationary, 36; internal, due to Hindu custom of outside marriage and scarcity, 36; external, to British colonies, 36, to other parts of India, far and near, 36, 37, to manufacturing centres, 84.
- Milak, *tahsil* of Rāmpur State, ii. 457, 458.
- Milam, village (11,400 feet) in Almorā District, ii. 276, summer residence of Bhotiā traders, 276.
- Millet, the small, *jowār* and *bājra*, i. 56; cultivation and crops of, 56, 57; staple foods, and in respect of famine with rice the most important crops, 95.
- Mills and factories, of carpets and rugs, i. 79, sugar, 82, 83, cotton, 82, 83, wool, 83, paper, iron, jute, lac, ice, flour, printing, bone, &c., 83, at Cawnpore, ii. 19.
- Minās and Meos, their locality, numbers, and relations, i. 223.
- Mines and Minerals, i. 76-78, practically none worked except quarries of the Stone *Mahāl* in Mirzāpur, 77.
- Mirānpur, town in Muzaffarnagar District, under Act of 1856, i. 303, its large local trade diverted by the railway, 303.
- Mirganj, *tahsil* of Bareilly District, i. 496.
- Mirzāpur, District in Benares Division, ii. 142-158; one of the largest and most diversified in respect of scenery, 142, of geology, 143; big game abundant, especially in the preserves of the Rājā, 142, 144; climate fair, except at beginning of heat and end of rains, 144; early history that of Chunār fort, 144, the relations of the Benares Rājās to the Nawāb and Warren Hastings, 145; the energy of Mr. Tucker during the Mutiny, 145, 146; prehistoric remains, 146; agriculture varies with diversity of soils, 147; irrigation mainly from tanks and wells, 149; Government quarries, 149; brass industry most important, 149; famines, none extreme, 150; most of it permanently (1795) settled, 151; fairly high literacy, 152; bibliography, 152.
- Mirzāpur *tahsil*, ii. 152, 153.
- Mirzāpur city, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 156-158, on a main railway, 157; the highest point on Ganges reached by large steamers, 157, for long the most important trading centre in Northern India, 157; decline of its trade since the extension (1864) of railway to Allahābād, 157; its handsome river front, *ghāṭs*, and buildings,

- 157; a drainage scheme begun, 157; still the most important trade centre in the District, 158; large industries of brass domestic vessels and of woollen carpets, 158; Bindhāchal town, 157.
- Misrikh, *tahsil* of Sitāpur District, ii. 347.
- Mohan, pass to Dehra Dūn, i. 5.
- Mohān, *tahsil* of Unao District, ii. 322, 323.
- Mobān, town in Unao District, under Act of 1856, ii. 324, celebrated for its Muhammadan physicians, mimics, and actors, 324.
- Mohanlālganj, *tahsil* of Lucknow District, ii. 300.
- Mongol invasions, in the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, the fear of, a cause of good government, i. 22; repelled by Alā-ud-dīn, 22; of Timūr (1398), 23, 307, 308; in the sixteenth, of Ībār, 23.
- Mongoloid (physical) type, its characteristics and regions, i. 45.
- Monsoon, i. 15, 16, 53, the heaviest rain from the meeting of the Bengal and Bombay currents, 16; famine from its failure, *passim*, 94-98.
- Morādābād, District in Bareilly Division, i. 533-550; most of it fertile plain, 534; generally healthy, 534; tigers, leopards, and other game, 534; history under Muhammadans, Mughals, Rohillas, Oudh, and (1801) British, 535, 536, during the Mutiny, 536; prevalence of serious crime and of religious riots, 540; low standard of literacy, 542; bibliography, 542.
- Morādābād *tahsil*, i. 542-543.
- Morādābād city, head-quarters of District, a municipality, i. 547, 548; on a main railway, 547; history, 547; growing population and trade, 547, 548; its celebrated brass-ware, 548; handsome Jāma Masjid, and other public buildings, 547, 548; police training-school in old cantonments, 547, 548.
- Mosques, often built on the site of, and with the materials of, Hindu or Buddhist shrines or temples, i. 25, 307, 388, ii. 389 *et passim*.
- Moth, *tahsil* of Jhānsi District, ii. 100.
- Mubārakpur, town in Azamgarh District, under Act of 1856, ii. 244; religious riots, of old and recent, 244, special police quartered, 244.
- Mughals, empire of, i. 23-30, from Ībār's victory (1526) at Pānīpat to the occupation of Delhi by the Marāthās (c. 1770) and the British capture (1803), 23, 30; secured 150 years of comparative peace and good rule to the harassed Provinces, 24, 333 *et passim*; established by Akbar, 24, began to decline slowly with Shāh
- Jahān, 25, more rapidly with Aurangzeb, 25, its collapse through the incompetence of his degenerate successors, 26, hastened by the growth of the Hindu powers (Sikhs, Jāts, Marāthās), 26, 29, and by Persian and Afghān invasions, 26; its disruption and the formation of independent States, 27, 28; the anarchy of its decline, 270, 292 *et passim*; the intervention of the British, 28, the defeat (1764) at Buxar of the forces of the emperor and the Nawāb of Oudh, 28; its magnificent buildings and royal residences, 33; the decline of industries during its decay, 84; Oudh during, 227, 228. *See also* *under* History in Districts.
- Muhamdī, *tahsil* of Kherī District, ii. 371, 372.
- Muhamdī, town in Kherī District, a 'notified area,' ii. 374, 375; head-quarters of District before Mutiny, 374; considerable trade, 375; ruins of fort, 374; the residence of the celebrated Hakīm Mahdī Alī Khān, minister of Oudh, 374, i. 231, 232.
- Muhammad Alī Shāh, king of Oudh (1837-42), i. 231; his own tawdry monument, and other buildings (mostly unfinished) at Lucknow, ii. 304.
- Muhammad Ghorī (1186-1206); his invasion and conquest of Northern India, i. 21, 22, crushed Prithwī Rāj of Delhi, 21, and finally Jai Chand of Kanauj, the last Hindu ruler of importance, 22, 420.
- Muhammad bin Tughlak of Delhi (1325-51), i. 22, his reign of terror and oppression, 22, aggravating the great famine of 1344, 22; his visit to Saiyid Sālār's tomb at Bahraich and grants, ii. 409.
- Muhammad Khān, first Nawāb of Farukhābād (1714), i. 27, 28, 30, 420, 432; the relations of his successors with Oudh and the Marāthās, 420, 421.
- Muhammadābād, *tahsil* of Azamgarh District, ii. 241.
- Muhammadābād, town in Azamgarh District, under Act of 1856, a railway station, ii. 244.
- Muhammadābād, *tahsil* of Ghāzīpur District, ii. 184.
- Muhammadātād, town in Ghāzīpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 187.
- Muhammadans, their occasional endogamy and other social observances, i. 44, their division into three classes of foreign tribes, converts, occupational groups, 44, all largely of Hindu origin, 44; festivals, 50, 51, 235; their number, 45, 47; their chief sects, Sunnis enormously preponderating over Shīahs, 46,

- 47, are increasing in number more than Hindus for physical reasons, not through converts, 45; the backward state of their education, 135, 367, their dislike to purely secular instruction, 136, the good influence of Aligarh College and its founder, 135; fewest and of least importance in Etāwah, 453, 456; religious riots against Hindus, 498, 499, 565, *see also* Riots; dissensions and battles between them and the Hindus during the Mutiny, 504, 520. *See also under* People in Districts.
- Muhammadan invasions, early (1015) and temporary of the Ghaznavids, i. 21, later (1191) and permanent of the Ghorids, 21, 22, of the Mughals and Sūris (Afghāns) of the sixteenth century, 23; the strenuous resistance of the Hindus of Etāwah, 453, 454.
- Muir, Sir W., Lieutenant-Governor, by proclamation (1868) made officials personally responsible for life in famine, i. 97; Muir College with hostels at Allahābād, ii. 82.
- Muirābād, village of native Christians near Allahābād, ii. 68.
- Muizz-ud-din, his famous meeting and reconciliation (1286) with his hostile father in boats on the Ganges, ii. 65.
- Mukarrab Khān, physician to Mughal emperors, i. 302, 304, his *dargāh* and garden at Kairāna, 302.
- Mukteswar (*Motesar*), village in the Himālayas, Nainī Tāl District, ii. 261, 262; since 1894 a laboratory for veterinary research and instruction, 262, and for preparation of protective serums against diseases of cattle and men, 261, 262; fruit-garden and meteorological observatory, 262.
- Mūngrā-Bādshāhpur, town in Jaunpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 173; on a main railway, a cotton and sugar mart, 173.
- Municipalities, i. 124-126; their native and early British predecessors, 124; system of, established (1842) and subsequently amended and modified, 124, 125; part of the general movement (1881) towards decentralization, 125; the gradual and successful extension of administrative and financial responsibility, 125, and of the elective system, 124, 126; the composition of the boards with a large majority of elected and native members, 126; the necessity hitherto of control and supervision, 125; their finance, 126, a table of their income and its sources, of their expenditure and its objects, 155. *See also under* Local Self-government in Districts.
- Munsifs, their number and jurisdiction, i. 104, honorary, 104, 105, village, 104, 105.
- Mursān, the most important Jāt estate in the Provinces, i. 364, 365, its origin, growth in size, and importance, 364, its varying relations with British rule, 364, 365, loyalty of Rājā during the Mutiny and reward, 365.
- Mursān, principal place on the estate, under Act of 1856, on the railway, i. 365.
- Musāfirkhāna, *tahsil* of Sultānpur District, ii. 428.
- Mussoorie, hill cantonment and sanitarium in Dehra Dūn District, i. 266, 267, summer head-quarters of District and other departments, 267, a great centre of European and Eurasian education, 267; the water-works and sanitation of its municipality, 267.
- Mustafābād, *tahsil* of Mainpurī District, i. 448.
- Mutiny, the, i. 31, 32, 309, 325, 406, 421, ii. 15-17, 79, 80, 304-308; essentially of the sepoys, i. 32, led in some places by representatives of former rulers, 32, generally took the form of anarchy rather than of a revival of native rule, 32, 272, 292, 334, 355, 504, 520 *et passim*; subsequent disturbances chiefly dacoities and religious riots, 32, 498, 565; in Oudh, 232, 233; hardly felt in Dehra Dūn, 255; its outbreak and vigorous suppression at Muzaffarnagar, 292, 305; its first outbreak, British supineness, and massacre at Meerut, 309, 325; temporary loss and subsequent recovery of Bulandshahr, 334; the general loyalty of the Jāts, the inveterate hostility of the Gūjars and Musalmān Rājputs, 335; at Aligarh, 355; flight of officials from Muttra, 375; at Agra, the fort held, 394, the murder of Christians by the mob, 406, relief by Colonel Greathed's column, 394, 406, 407; the massacre of the fugitives from Fatehgarh, 421, 422, 433; the unavailing loyalty of native officials and *samīndārs* of Etāwah, 455; in Cawnpore District and city, ii. 4, 5, 15-17; at Allahābād, 66, 79, 80; the massacres at Hamīrpur, 53, Jhānsi, 89, Mirzāpur, 145, Muhamdi, 365, 366, Sultānpur, 422; in Lucknow City, i. 232, 233, ii. 304-308. *See also under* History in the several Districts.
- Muttra (*Mathurā*), District in Agra Division, i. 372-391; traversed by the Jumna, otherwise remarkable for absence of rivers, 372; the flora of its wild western half that of Rājputāna, 372, 373; the wild cattle of Bharatpur State

- kept out by a fence and ditch, 373; its hot dry climate and extremes of temperature, 373; large variations of rainfall, 373; its history, religious rather than political, from early times to the decline of the Mughal empire, 373, 374; became (1712) subject to the Jāts of Bharatpur, 374; the reigns of Sūraj Mal and Ranjit Singh, 374, 375; retreat of Europeans to Agra in the Mutiny, 375; rich archaeology, 376; the recent substitution, due to irrigation, of wheat for cotton, 378; religious scruples against the use of tanks for irrigation, 378, against quarrying in the Giri Rāj, 378; former severity and fear of famine now abated by canals, 379, 380; troublesome land settlements, 380, 381; high literacy, due to its religious importance, 382; bibliography, 382.
- Muttra *tahsil*, i. 382, 383.
- Muttra city, head-quarters of District, a municipality, with cantonment and good railway service, i. 389-391; the birthplace of Krishna, and a great centre of religious life, 389, once of Buddhism and Jainism, now of Hinduism, 389, 390, the town sacked, and its temples and shrines repeatedly destroyed by Muhammadan conquerors and persecutors, 390, the religious tolerance of Akbar, 390; the picturesque native city on the Jumna with numerous temples and fine buildings, adorned with sculpture, *ghāts*, and good streets, 390, the Jāma Masjid (1662) and mosque of Aurangzeb (1669), 390, the Satī *burj* or pillar, 390; the sewage collected in tanks, 391, solid trenched on grass farm in cantonments, 391; of growing commercial importance, 391; cotton, sugar, paper, and idol industries, 391; the former head-quarters of the great bankers, the Seths, 391.
- Muzaffarnagar, District in Meerut Division, i. 289-305; a central elevated tract, flanked by the swampy *khādars* of the Ganges and Jumna, 289, 299; the impairment of the climate by extensive irrigation, 290; tradition and history, 290-293, the services and power (1414-1737) of the Saiyids of Bārha, 291, the ravages of Sikhs, Gūjars, and Marāthās, 291, 292; British occupation (1803), 292; anarchy and finally revolt during the Mutiny, 292, 293; archaeology, 293; the population, 293, 294; the extensive growth and export of wheat and sugar, 295, 296; extensive irrigation and drainage, 295, 296, and recent immunity from famine, 297; land revenue, 298; medium literacy, 299; bibliography, 299.
- Muzaffarnagar *tahsil*, i. 299, 300.
- Muzaffarnagar town, head-quarters of District and a municipality, i. 303, 304; highly situated and well drained, 304; the centre of the export trade, 304; annual horse show, 304.


N.

- Nādir Shāh, his invasion (1738) a great shock to the Mughal empire, i. 26, 245.
- Nāgari, Hindu character for writing, i. 137.
- Nagina, *tahsil* of Bijnor District, i. 511, 512; damp, unhealthy, with large decrease in population, 511.
- Nagīna, town in Bijnor District, a municipality, i. 515, 516; a large, well-built, busy place with considerable trade, 515; famous for carved ebony wares, 516.
- Naiks, a small caste in the hills, devote their daughters to prostitution, ii. 251.
- Najib Khān, Pathān chief and adventurer in Rohilkhand (*ob.* 1770), i. 246, 271, 503, his fort and his son's mosque at Jalālābād, 301, obtained the title of Najib-ud-daula, became Wazir of the empire, 503, 504, 516, benevolent and enlightened ruler of Dehra Dūn, 253, founder and Nawāb of Najibābād, 516, his tomb there, 516; his great-grandson a rebel in the Mutiny, 504, 513, 516.
- Najibābād, *tahsil* of Bijnor District, i. 511.
- Najibābād, town in Bijnor District, a municipality and a railway junction, i. 516, founded by Najib-ud-daula, who built (1755) a fort, 516; his tomb, 516; the rebellion of his great-grandson in the Mutiny, 504, 516; close to the hills and unhealthy, 516; a *dépôt* for hill trade, 516.
- Nakūr, *tahsil* of Sahāranpur District, i. 281.
- Nakūr, town in Sahāranpur District, under Act of 1856, i. 286, a fine Jain temple, 286.
- Names, of persons, ordinary and honorary, of Hindus and Musalmāns, i. 51, surnames almost unknown, 51; of places, common affixes and their meaning, 51.
- Nainī Tāl, southern District in Kumaun Division, ii. 246-263; the high (9,000 feet) outer ranges of the Himālayas, 247, the Bhābar, 247, the Tarai, 247, drained by the Rāmangā, 247, lakes, 247; the great variety of climate, rainfall, flora, and fauna, 248; the unhealthiness of the Tarai and Bhābar, 248; the Chand Rājputs, expelled (1790) by the Gurkhas, 249; ceded (1801) to British, 249; war (1814-5) with Nepāl, conquest of Kumaun, 249; quiet in the hills during the Mutiny, disorder in the

- plains, 250; the three main and other castes, 251; variety of agriculture in the hills, Bhābar, and Tarai, 251, 252, great increase of cultivated area in hills, 252; the importance and difficulty of irrigation, 251, 253, 255; extensive forests, 253, 254; trade with the hills and plains, 254; actual and projected railways, 254, 255; administered as a non-regulation tract, 255; land tenures, 246, settlements, 256; literacy above the average, 257, backward state of Musalmāns, 257; bibliography, 258.
- Nainī Tāl *tahsīl*, ii. 258.
- Nainī Tāl town, head-quarters of District and Division, summer head-quarters of Government, ii. 262, 263, a cantonment, 262, a municipality, 263; land-slip of 1880, 262; scenery of valley, lake, and mountain, 262; good water-supply and drainage, 263; native and European schools, 263.
- Nāna Sāhib (Dundu Pant), of the Mutiny, the adopted son of the last Peshwā, ii. 14, 15; his grievance against the British, 15; his massacre of the fugitives from Fatehgarh, i. 421, 422, 433, at Bareilly, 487; at Shāhjāhānpur after flight from Lucknow on his way to Bareilly, 552; his treachery and cruelty at Cawnpore, ii. 4, 15-17.
- Nandā Devī, highest (25,661 feet) mountain of British India, in Almorā District, ii. 264, 276, 277.
- Nānpāra, *tahsīl* of Bahraich District, ii. 416, 417.
- Nānpāra, *talukdāri* estate (600 square miles) in Bahraich and Gondā Districts, ii. 418, 419, originally granted by Shāh Jahān to an Afghān, 418.
- Nānpāra, town in Bahraich District, a municipality and railway station, with flourishing export of grain, ii. 420.
- Narhi, town or overgrown village in Balliā District, ii. 198, a harbour of criminals and of Bhuinhārs, who refuse to pay legal rents, 198.
- Narwal, *tahsīl* of Cawnpore District, ii. 13.
- Nasir-ud-din Haidār, king of Oudh (1827-37), debauchee, i. 231; his observatory and other buildings at Lucknow, ii. 303, 304.
- Nawābganj, *tahsīl* of Bāra Bankī District, ii. 446.
- Nawābganj town, a municipality, ii. 448, 449, on a railway, 448; virtually head-quarters of Bāra Bankī District, 448; a centre of disaffection during the Mutiny, 448; the signal defeat of the insurgents by Sir Hope Grant, 448, his testimony to their heroism, 440.
- Nawābganj, *tahsīl* of Bareilly District, i. 496, 497.
- Nawābganjtown, a 'notified area' in Gondā District, ii. 406; originally a bazar to supply Shujā-ud-daula's shooting camp, 406.
- Neill, Colonel, his successful operations (June, 1857) at Allahābād, ii. 80, fell during the first relief of Lucknow, 306.
- Nepāl, trade or barter with, on ponies and bullocks, values and principal articles, i. 85, 88, war (1814-6) with, ii. 204, 266, 267; support from, during Mutiny, 204, 233; trans-frontier trade with Gorakhpur and Bastī Districts, 209, 225, with Bahraich, 413, 419, with Bāra Bankī, 447. *See also* Gurkhas.
- Newspapers, vernacular and English, the principal, i. 137, 138, their generally satisfactory tone, 138, their criticism of Government keen, but often uninformed, 138.
- Nichlaur, village in Gorakhpur District, ii. 219.
- Nighāsān, *tahsīl* of Kherī District, ii. 372.
- Nihtaur, a mean town with a handsome mosque in Bijnor District, i. 517, under Act of 1856, 517; the recent discovery of a secret seditious society, the *Bāra Topī*, or 'twelve hats,' 517.
- Niti, village and pass (16,628 feet) to Tibet, in Garhwāl District, ii. 289.
- Normal colleges and schools, for men, i. 133, 134, for women, 134, 135.
- 'Notified areas,' towns with less than municipal self-government, i. 125. *See also under* Local Self-government in Districts.
- O.
- Occupancy tenants, the legal protection of, against rack-renting, i. 68, 69, 111, 112, 241, 242, their different positions in Oudh and Agra, 111, 112; in Oudh, 240, the Oudh Rent Act (1886), 241.
- Occupations, i. 47, 48; agriculture and pasture, of two-thirds, 47; other industries and manufactures, 47, 48; professional classes nearly twice as numerous as commercial, 48; beggars more than 600,000, 48; religious mendicants over 85,000, 48; the large number (44 per cent.) of women actual workers, 48, in agriculture more than men, 48. *See also under* Castes and Occupations in Districts.
- Octroi, an important source of municipal funds, i. 124, 125 *et passim*.
- Oilseeds, cultivation of, i. 57, 58, area of, 146; valuable exports of, 87, 150. *See also under* Principal Crops in Districts.
- Opium, large (Imperial) revenue from monopoly of, i. 117, 118, administration and organization under Opium Agent,

- 117, large exports of 'provision,' 88, 118, 150; conditions and restrictions of its retail sale, 121, excise revenue from, 121; its moderate use in pill or draught respectable, smoking disreputable, 121; large factory of at Ghāziपुर, ii. 186, supplies China and much of India, 186. *See also* Poppy, and under Principal Crops in Districts.
- Orai, *tahsil* of Jālaun District, ii. 117.
- Orai town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 121, 122; on a main railway, with no trade and none but official importance, 121, 122.
- Oriental studies, colleges and classes for, i. 132; independent Arabic college at Deoband, 282, at Gulaothī, 348; of Rāmpur, ii. 456; at Benares, the *Pandit* periodical, 141, Society for publishing ancient vernacular texts, 141; its patronage at Jaunpur, the Shīrāz of India, by the Sharkī dynasty, 160, 171; in the Canning College at Lucknow, 312.
- Oudh (Awadh), historic area, one of the United Provinces, i. 224-243; its name derived from Ajodhya, the ancient capital of Kosala, 224, 225; physical aspects, 224, 225; history, 225-233; many ancient sites, not yet explored, and architecture, 233, 234; the unequalled density of its rural population, 234; religion, language, and castes, 234, 235; the modern subordination of roads to railways, 235; administration, generally as of Agra, 235, 236; land revenue, 236-242, the position of the *talukdārs* before annexation, 236, 237, their treatment before and after the Mutiny, 236-239, the Oudh Estates Act (1869), 238, Settled Estates (United Provinces) Act II (1900), 2, 38, 239; the Oudh Compromise (1866), dealing with subordinate rights, 239; the Oudh Rent Act (1886), dealing with rights of occupancy, 240-242; settlement, 239, 240; the separate judicial system, 242, the modification of the ordinary non-regulation system, 242, the Judicial Commissioner the High Court, 242; statistics of civil litigation, 242; bibliography, 242.
- Oudh, history of. *See* History of Oudh.
- Outram, Sir James, during the Mutiny, resigned to Havelock command of force during first relief (Sept., 1857) of Lucknow, ii. 306, commanded, fortified, and defended the Residency till the second relief by Sir Colin Campbell (Sept.-Nov.), 306, 307; evacuated the Residency and held the Alambāgh (Nov., 1857-March, 1858), 307, 308; co-operated with Sir Colin's movements for the third and final (March, 1858) relief, 308.
- P.
- Padraunā, *tahsil* of Gorakhpur District, ii. 213.
- Padraunā, town in Gorakhpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 219.
- Pahāsū, town in Bulandshahr District, under Act of 1856, i. 350; granted by Shāh Alam II to the Begām Sumrū, 350, by Government to a descendant of Partāb Singh, 350, the loyalty of the Nawāb during the Mutiny, 350, his and his son's high position in Jaipur State, 350.
- Pailāni, *tahsil* of Bāndā District, ii. 43.
- Pāinā, town of boatmen in Gorakhpur District, ii. 219; confiscated for plundering a Government train during the Mutiny, 219.
- Panchāla, an ancient kingdom, the centre of the Madhya Desa, i. 242, 243, its Northern and Southern divisions, 243; the scene of the winning of Draupadī by the Pāndava brothers, 243, 419, 434; bibliography, 243. *See also* Rāmnagar and Ahichhatra, i. 484, 500.
- Pāndavas, the, their contest with the Kauravas, i. 17, by the Bāngangā river, 177, in Panchāla, 243, in Dehra Dūn, 252, at Deoband, 282, at Nakūr, 286, their capital, Hastināpur, in Meerut District, 307, Parīchhatgarh founded by, 327, in Bulandshahr, 333; their marriage to Drupadī at Kampil, 434, their retirement to Pandukeshwar, ii. 289.
- Pandukeshwar, village in Garhwāl District, ii. 289; the religious retreat of the Pāndavas, 289; celebrated temple of Yog-badrī, 289.
- Pānīpat, battles of: Bābar's victory (1526) over the Lodīs, i. 23, 227; Muhammadan victory (1761) over the Marāthās, 28, 249, 504.
- Parganas, divisions of *tahsils*, units in settlement of land revenue, i. 101, 114, corresponding to *mahāls* of Akbar, 101.
- Parīchhatgarh, ancient town and fort in Meerut District, i. 327, 328, under Act of 1856, 328.
- Partābgarh (*Pratāpgarh*), District in Fyzābād Division, with head-quarters at Belā, ii. 429-438; portions enclosed by and enclosing other Districts, 429; fertile plain, with villages surrounded by groves of mango and other trees, 430, traversed by the Sai river, 430; dry and healthy, 430; passed under Muhammadans, Jaunpur, Oudh, and finally (1856) British, 431; no murder of British during the Mutiny, but general

- anarchy, 431; crops of rice largest, of poppy and sugar-cane increasing, 433; protected by wells against famine, 434, 435; railways and roads, 434; low literacy, 436; bibliography, 436.
- Partābgarh *tahsil*, ii. 436, 437.
- Partābgarh, town in Partābgarh District, under Act of 1856, ii. 438; fine residence and large school of the Rājā, 438.
- Passes, to Tibet, i. 198, ii. 270, 289; Mohan pass to Dehra Dūn, i. 5.
- Pathān, invaders and rulers of Rohilkhand, i. 27, 28, 245-247, architecture at Jaunpur, ii. 162, 171, 174.
- Patna, massacre (1763) of British at, i. 28, executed by Sumrū, 308.
- Pattī, *tahsil* of Partābgarh District, ii. 437.
- Patwāris*, or village accountants, i. 101, their records as a basis, often unsatisfactory, of early land assessment, 113-115; their training and use for the preparation and maintenance of village maps and records-of-rights, 140, 141.
- Paūrī village (5,390 feet), head-quarters of Garhwāl District, population 486, ii. 289, 290.
- Pawāyān, *tahsil* of Shāhjahanpur District, i. 560; malarious swamps and lately decreasing population, 560.
- Pawāyān, town in Shāhjahanpur District, under Act of 1856, i. 561; on the steam tramway from Shāhjahanpur to Mailāni, 561.
- Pendhat, village in Mainpurī District, i. 450, noted for worship of Jokhaiya, 450, a great resort of female pilgrims, 450.
- Perron, French general of Sindhia, i. 30, his provision for his veterans, kept up by the British, 323; commanded (1803) against Lord Lake at Aligarh, 354, defeated, fled, and surrendered, 354.
- Phalauda, town in Meerut District, under Act of 1856, i. 328.
- Phaphūnd, declining town in Etāwah District, under Act of 1856, i. 465; tomb and mosque of Shāh Bukhārī, place of pilgrimage, 465.
- Phūlpur, *tahsil* of Allahābād District, ii. 75, 76.
- Phūlpur, town in Allahābād District, under Act of 1856, ii. 84.
- Physical aspects, i. 1-17, boundaries of the area, natural and artificial, 1, its four natural divisions of, Himālayas, 2, 185-198, sub-Himālayas, 2, 3, Indo-Gangetic plain, 3, 4, Central India plateau, 4; hill system, 4, 5, 185-204; the Ganges and river system, 5-8, 161-185; scenery, 8; lakes and swamps, 8, 9; geology of the four natural divisions, 9-12; botany, 12-14; zoology, 14, 15; meteorology, 15-17; prehistoric remains, 17. See also in each District.
- Pig-sticking, annual competition at Meerut, i. 306, Muttra celebrated for, 373.
- Pihānī town, a 'notified area' in Hardoi District, ii. 362; the mosque and tomb of Sadr Jahān, nephew of its Muhammadan founder, chief *mufti* under Akbar, 362, its lost arts of sword-making and turban-weaving, 362.
- Pilgrimage, notable places of, Haridwar, i. 284, 285, Garhmuktesar, 321, Baldeo, 385, Brindāban, 386, Giri Rāj, 387, Mahāban, 389, Muttra, 389, 390, Batesar, 414, Pendhat, 450, Soron, 480, 481, Kākora, 532; of Hindus and Musalmāns to Makanpur, ii. 20, 21, Chitrakūt, 46, Allahābād, 80, 81, Benares, 137, 138, Bindhāchal, 157, 158, Bāgeshwar, 275, Badrināth, 287, Joshimath, 287, Kedārnāth, 288, Pandukeshwār, 289, Rudraprayāg, 290, Dalman, 336, Ajodhyā, 389; Kichhaunchha, 392, Debī Pātan, 405, Rudaulī, 449;—in Tehri State, Bhaironghātī, 464, Devaprayāg, 464, 465, Gangotri, 465, Jamnotri, 465; of the Ganges, 163-165; the Son, 171; the Jumna, 173, 465; the Gogrā, 183.
- Pilibhīt, District in Bareilly Division, i. 563-573; a level plain close to the hills, 563; large game common in wilder tracts, 564; in parts most unhealthy, 564; under the Rohillas and Rahmat Khān, 564; during the Mutiny, 564, 565; fluctuating population due to famine and fever (1877-9), 565; religious riot (1871), 565; rice and sugar-cane the most important crops, 566, 567; excessive rain more to be feared than drought, permanent irrigation hardly needed, 567, 568; extensive 'reserved' forests, of little value but for grazing, 567, 568; sugar-refining industry, 568; roads few and in rains almost impassable, 568; famines, 565, 568; medium literacy, 569, 570; bibliography, 570.
- Pilibhīt *tahsil*, i. 570, 571.
- Pilibhīt town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, i. 572, 573; a railway station, 572; almost surrounded by water and drained, 572, 573; a flourishing and well-built place, 573; the residence (1763) of the Rohilla leader, Hāfiz Rahmat Khān, 572, his wall and fine mosque, 572.
- Pilkhana, old town in Aligarh District, under Act of 1856, i. 370.
- Pilkhuā, town, 'notified area,' and railway station in Meerut District, i. 328.
- Pindari, glacier in Almoirā District, ii. 277, 288.

- Pindaris, incursions of, under Amir Khān, into Rohilkhand, i. 487, 549, into Bareilly Division, *passim*. See also Amir Khān.
- Piprahwa, Buddhist *stūpa* in Basti District, i. 32, ii. 222.
- Piracy, its former prevalence on great rivers, i. 31.
- Plague, epidemics and huge mortality of, i. 39; in 1905, one-eleventh of the population of Muttra swept away, 39; preventive and sanitary measures, of little avail, and not persisted in, 39; outbreak and riot at Hardwār, 285; riot (1900) at Cawnpore, ii. 17.
- Police, i. 128-130; distinction between rural police (watchmen, *chakildārs*) and regular police, 128; before the Mutiny, 128; organization (1861) of regular police on model of Irish Constabulary, 128; the Inspector-General and his staff, 128, 129; table of its strength and cost, 156; character of recruits, 129; matriculants of University trained to be sub-inspectors, 129; its improved status and quality, 129; detective methods, 129; railway police, 129; municipal police, 156; rural police, 129, 130; statistics (table), 156. See also under Police and Jails in Districts.
- Polyandry, of brothers, in Dehra Dūn, i. 42, succession traced through males, 42, of Pāndavas, 434, of hill Khas Rājputs, 256, 263.
- Polygamy, among Hindus, often allowed, i. 41, also marriage of living or deceased wife's sister, 41, 42.
- Poppy (*Papaver somniferum*), a highly cultivated crop, i. 58, its area, 146, its yield of 20 lb. of opium per acre, 58; large advances made by Opium department, 61, 117; the regions and methods of its cultivation and preparation, 117; religious and other objections of high castes to growing it, 117; the work of women and children, 118; the enormous returns to cultivators, ii. 330. See also Opium, and under Principal Crops in Districts.
- Population, general view of, i. 33-51, table of its distribution, 144, 145; more than 47½ millions: density, 33, 34; urban and rural, 34, 36; fluctuating growth, and its causes, 34, 36; migration, 36, 37; age, 37; vital statistics, 37-39; infanticide, 40; infirmities, 40; sex and civil condition, 40-42; language, 42; caste, tribe, and race, 42-45; religion, 45-47; occupations, 47, 48, food, 48, dress, 48, 49, dwellings, 49, disposal of dead, 49, amusements, 49, 50, festivals, 50, 51, names, 51; of Oudh, 234, 235; under each Division, District, town, and *tahsil*, the number of the population is given. See also under People in Districts.
- Post Office, part of a circle under the Postmaster-General of the United Provinces, i. 94; old District or local post, lately supported by a cess, 94, since 1906 merged in Imperial, 94; postal statistics, 95.
- Postal workshops, at Aligarh, i. 358, 359.
- Pottery, industry, i. 81; domestic, used only by Muhammadans and low castes, 81; agricultural, turned or moulded, 81; ornamental, its many centres, 81; the potter caste, Kumhār, 81; the village potter, a servant of the community, 81.
- Prayāg or Prāg ('place of sacrifice'), the Hindu name of Allahābād, ii. 78, Hiuen Tsiang's notice of it and of the tree of religious suicide, 78.
- Prehistoric remains, i. 17, stone implements, rude drawings, and inscriptions in caves, 17; in the West, rare copper weapons, 17; in Kaimur caves, 203; in Bundelkhand, 213.
- Prices, interest of money lent by Government and by private bankers to cultivators, i. 61, of bullocks, 62, sheep and goats, 62; of staple foods and salt (table of), 147; cost of wells, 65; famine, of food, 96; of raw sugar settled by refiners, 514.
- Prices, their limited effect on rents, i. 68; a rise in, not an admitted ground for rise in rents, 68, their history, 71, their instability before 1861, 71 and *n.*; their subsequent rise, greater steadiness and equalization, 71.
- Printing and the Press, i. 137, 138; Allahābād, a great centre of, ii. 82.
- Prithwi Rāj (1172-92), last Hindu (Chauhān) king of Delhi and Ajmer, i. 21; defeat and death by Muhammadans, 21; his descendant, the Rājā of Mainpurī, 448.
- Provincial departments, and their heads, i. 100.
- Public Works department, organization of, under two Chief Engineers, both of the Secretariat, i. 100, 126, railways, roads, bridges, works of irrigation and sanitation, public buildings, 126, 127.
- Pulses, cultivation and crops of, i. 57, paralysis due to *kisāri*, 57; the food of the poorer classes, and apt to be substituted for wheat in bad times, ii. 55 *et passim*. See also Grains and Pulses.
- Punjab,  with, values and principal articles, i. 87, 88.
- Pur, town in Muzaffarnagar District, under

Act of 1856, i. 304; cold-season camp for artillery practice, 304.
 Pūranpur, *tahsīl* of Pilibhīt District, i. 571, a most backward tract, swampy, unhealthy, poor, its cultivators few and ready to migrate, 571; light annual assessments, 571.
 Purwā, *tahsīl* of Unao District, ii. 322.
 Purwā, town in Unao District, under Act of 1856, ii. 324.

Q.

Quinine, sale of, in pice packets, i. 139.

R.

Rabūpura, ancient town in Bulandshahr District, under Act of 1856, i. 350, centre of an estate confiscated after the Mutiny, 350.
 Races, physical characteristics and regions of Aryan, Dravidian, and Mongol, i. 45.
 Rādhā Swāmī, a Hindu sect of recent origin, i. 46; a development of Kabīrpanthism, 46, its Trinity, 46.
 Rāe Bareilī, District in Lucknow Division, ii. 325-338; part of Gangetic plain, wooded and fertile, 325; healthy, with a mean temperature, 326; historically unimportant, 327, many buildings and remains of Ibrāhīm Shāh of Jaunpur, 327, 336, 337, during Mutiny, some loyalty, much anarchy, 327, 328; rice the largest crop, poppy the most remunerative and increasing, 329, 330; irrigated from wells, tanks, &c., 330; industries few, trade growing, 331; repeated and severe scarcity and famine, 331, 332; burglary common, 332; moderate literacy, 333; bibliography, 333.
 Rāe Bareilī *tahsīl*, ii. 334.
 Rāe Bareilī town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 336, 337, on a railway, with a large and growing trade, 336, 337; the story of Ibrāhīm Shāh's fort that rose in the day and fell in the night, and the saint's walk over the ground, 337, his Jāma Masjid, 336; Jahān Khān's mosque, palace, and tomb, 336.
 Rahmat Khān, regent of Rohilkhand. *See* Hāfiz Rahmat Khān.
 Raikwār Rājputs of Bāra Bankī District, ii. 440, their chivalry, and heroism at Nawābganj battle (1858), 440.
 Railways, i. 88-91; their influence on the growth of towns, 36; length and distribution, 88, 89, determined by the exigencies of trade and famine and by military considerations, 91; connexions with Bengal, 89, 90, with Bombay, 90, with the Punjab, 90; other

lines, 90, recent and projected extensions, 90, 91, light railways, 91; cost of construction, 91; moral and economical influence, 36, 91, traffic, *see* Trade; their interference with road and river traffic, 85, 91, 93; an Imperial (not Provincial) concern, 107, 108; railway police, 129. *See also under* Railways and Roads in Districts.

Rainfall, i. 16, 142, its premature cessation more injurious than its postponement, 16; the influence of its excess or defect on the growth of population, 35, 36, its excess as a cause of increased deaths from fever, 39; its agricultural aspects, 53; of 17 inches in 24 hours at Tarabganj in Gondā, 394; its excess worse than drought, 568. *See also under* Rainfall in Districts.

Rājāpur (or Majhgawān), once flourishing town in Bāndā District, ii. 50; founded by Tulsī Dās, 50, his puritan regulations still observed, 50.

Rājpur, town in Dehra Dūn District, i. 267, 268, 7 miles from Dehra, and a stage on the main road to Mussorie, 267, its pure drinking-water, 267.

Rājputāna and Central India, values of trade (by rail and road) with, and principal articles, i. 85, 87, 88.

Rājputs, the modern, probably Hinduized descendants of invaders from Central Asia, i. 21, Harshavardhana of Kanauj probably their first great ruler, 21; shared in the Hindu defeat (1761) at Pānīpat, 28; their newspaper, 137; strong in Dehra Dūn, 256; polyandry of hill Khas Rājputs, 256, 263; the inveterate hostility of Musalmān Rājputs during the Mutiny, 335; Katehriyā Rājputs of Rohilkhand, their strenuous opposition to Musalmān conquest, 244, 245, 485, 498, 435; Rāthor Rājputs of Kanauj, 22, 226, 435, 437; Bais Rājputs, 211; Chandel and Bundelā Rājputs of Bundelkhand, 213-215, ii. 33-34; Gautam Rājputs (converts to Islām) of Azamgarh, 232, 242; Raikwār Rājputs of Bāra Bankī, 440.

Rām Rai, heretical Sikh Gurū and Hindu anti-pope, i. 253, 264, founder of Dehra town and temple, 253, 264.

Rāmāyana, the great epic, of doubtful historical value, i. 17, its story, 18, the probable dates of its events and composition, 18, recited and acted at the Dasahra, 50.

Rāmgangā, West, river (Ruhut or Rupert in its upper courses), i. 7, 8, 166, 167, rises in the Outer Himālayas, south of the snowy range, 166, falls rapidly, floods easily, and shifts its channels, 166, 167, falls into the Ganges above

- Kanauj, 167, its tributaries and principal towns, 7, 167; in Bareilly District, 483.
- Rāmnagar, village in Bareilly District, celebrated for its ruins and remains, Hindu and Buddhist, i. 500, 501; the mound of Ahichhatra, identified with capital of Panchāla, 484, 500; bibliography, 501.
- Rāmnagar, town in Benares District, under Act of 1856, nearly opposite Benares city, ii. 141; residence and fort of Balwant Singh and his descendants, 141; tank and temple of Chet Singh, 141.
- Rāmpur, town in Sahāranpur District, under Act of 1856, i. 286.
- Rāmpur, State in Rohilkhand, ii. 450-460; area of 893 square miles, a level fertile tract, with a damp, very malarious northern tract, 450; game fairly abundant, 450, its celebrated breed of hounds, 450; its history that of Rohilkhand, 450, 451; the loyalty and rewards of the Nawāb during the Mutiny, 451, 452; Musalmāns nearly half the population, 452; maize the largest crop, 453; recent improvements in irrigation, 453; cotton cloth weaving and other industries, 453; crossed by a railway, 454; famine not severe, and relieved by the State, 454; administration, i. 102, ii. 454; legislation and justice, 454, 455; revenue and expenditure, 455, 456; property in land not generally recognized, 455, rent or land revenue generally let on lease by auction, 455, miscellaneous revenue from liquor, drugs, &c., 456; an elective municipality, 456; army and Imperial Service Lancers, 456; education backward, 456; hospitals for treatment on European and indigenous methods, 457, vaccination, 457; bibliography, 457.
- Rāmpur city, capital of State, a municipality, ii. 458, 459; on a main railway, 458; 58,000 Musalmāns to 17,000 Hindus, 458; enclosed by a broad, dense, bamboo hedge, six miles round, 458; the new walled fort, with palaces, &c., in centre, 458, 459; chief public buildings, 459; the fine library with valuable manuscripts, 459; the celebrated State Arabic college, 456.
- Rāmsanehghāt, *tahsīl* of Bāra Banki District, ii. 446.
- Ramsay, Sir Henry, Commissioner of Kumaun, proclaimed martial law during the Mutiny, ii. 250; his improvements (1850) in Naini Tāl, 256; Ramsay Hospital for Europeans at Naini Tāl town, 263; Ramsay College at Almorā, 274.
- Rānikhet (6,942 feet), military sanitarium and summer cantonment in Almorā District, ii. 277; good water-supply, 277; once proposed to take the place of Simla, 277.
- Rāpri, village in Mainpuri District, i. 450, 451, commanding crossing and bridge of boats over Jumna, 451; once a large and prosperous town, with many marks and ruins of former greatness, 450, 451.
- Rāpti (? *Solomatis* of Arrian, also *Irāvālī*, 'refreshing') river (400 miles), i. 183, 184, rises in Nepāl, joins the Gogrā, 183; receives the waters of the *tarai* and of lakes Bakhira and Chilūā, 183, 184; navigable and has traffic, 184.
- Rasrā, *tahsīl* of Balliā District, ii. 196.
- Rasrā, town in Balliā District, under Act of 1856, ii. 198, 199; on a railway, and a river port, 199; a thriving town with the best trade in the District, 199; tank, grove, and mounds, memorials of *satis*, 199.
- Rāth, *tahsīl* of Hamīrpur District, ii. 59, 60.
- Rāth, ancient town in Hamīrpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 63; several mosques, temples, tanks with *ghāts*, 63; centre of District trade, 63.
- Rāthor Rājputs of Kanauj, i. 22, 226, 435, 437, the last Hindu kingdom, overthrown (1194) by Muhammad Ghori, 22; inscription of, at Budaun, 530.
- Record-of-rights, as the basis of land assessment, i. 113; often lost or destroyed in Oudh during the Mutiny, 116, ii. 167, 298, 320, 332 *et passim*.
- Registration of documents, organization and statistics of, i. 105, receipts from sale of judicial stamps, 122, 152; of births and deaths, 37, 38.
- Reinhardt or Sumrū, Walter, butcher, soldier of fortune and adventurer, i. 308, 329, perpetrated the Patna massacre (1763), 308, held Sardhana and left it to his wife, the Begam Sumrū, 308, 329; took (1761) Agra, 393. *See also* Sardhana town.
- Religions, statistics of, i. 45; Hinduism and its orthodox and heterodox developments, 45, 46; Islām, 46, 47; Christian missions, 47. *See also under* each Division and District.
- Remount department, Army, in Muzaffarnagar, i. 295, Meerut, 312, Bulandshahr, 338, Aligarh, 358.
- Rents, i. 66-70; in kind and in cash, Alamgir's criticism of, 67; the moral and economic disadvantages of producers, 66, 67; cash-rents, their steady extension, 67, their determination by personal, economic, and physical con-

- ditions, 68, 69, by legal recognition of occupancy rights, 68, 69; field and lump rents, 69; occupancy and non-occupancy rents, 69, 70; special rents for tobacco, poppy, sugar, and garden crops, 70; in Oudh, 240-242, the Oudh Rent Act (1886), 241. *See also* Occupancy Tenants and Tenures of Land, and under Land Revenue in Districts.
- Reoti, town in Balliā District, under Act of 1856, ii. 199.
- Revenue. *See* Finance.
- Revenue, Board of, its constitution and sphere, i. 100.
- Rice, cultivation of, i. 55, its area, 14 per cent. of cropped area, 55, 146, prices of, 147, imports of, from Bengal, 87; with millets the food of the masses, 95. *See also* under Principal Crops in Districts.
- Riots, plague at Hardwār, i. 285, at Cawnpore, ii. 17; religious, between Hindus and Musalmāns, in Hardwār (1760), i. 285, Bareilly, 498, 499, Morādābād, 540, Pilibhīt, 565, Balliā, ii. 189, Azamgarh (Mau), 237, 244, at Shāhābād, 363, Zaidpur, 449, between Sunnis and Shiāhs, i. 540.
- River system, i. 5-8, 161-185; the drainage of the whole area into the Ganges, 5, former piracy on great rivers, 31. *See also* under River System in Districts.
- River-borne trade, i. 6, 7, 85, 148-150; interfered with by railways, 93; steamers for goods and passenger traffic, 93, other boats, barges, punts, &c., 94; little now spent on keeping or deepening waterways, 93; common on Gogrā, ii. 180, 209, 377; on Ganges, i. 165, 166.
- Roads, i. 91, 92; before and since annexation, 91; their length and course, metalled of Public Works department, unmetalled of District boards, 91, 92; as feeders of railways, 92; avenues of trees along, 259 *et passim*, the avenue of tamarinds in Fyzābād, ii. 383. *See also* under Railways and Roads in Districts.
- Robertsganj, *tahsil* of Mirzāpur District, ii. 153, 154.
- Rohilkhand, a definite historical tract, corresponding to Bareilly Division plus Rāmpur State and the Tarai *parganas* of Naini Tāl District, i. 27-29, 243-248, 485, 486; the physical features of Tarai and plain, 243, 244; its early history under Katehriyā Rājputs, Muhammadans, and Mughals, 244, 245; seized and subjected by Pathān chiefs, 27, 28, 245, 246, their relations of war and intrigue with the Marāthās, Oudh, and the British power, 29, 246, 247; Rohilkhand conquered and annexed (1774-94) by Oudh with British help, 29, 247; part of the Ceded (1801) Provinces, 247; population, 247, 248; bibliography, 248. *See also* Bareilly Division, *passim*.
- Rohillas, left few buildings of importance, i. 487; rack-renting by, 494, their short, cruel, long-remembered treatment of Kumaun, ii. 265, 266, 276.
- Roman Catholic missions, i. 47, at Agra, 412.
- Rome, Kushan gold coinage imitated from that of Augustus, i. 20.
- Roorkee, *tahsil* of Sahāranpur District, i. 281.
- Roorkee, town in Sahāranpur District, a cantonment and municipality, i. 286-288; its modern importance due to works of Ganges Canal, 287; headquarters and workshops of Bengal Sappers and Miners, 287, 288; the Thomason Engineering College, its growth, methods, and equipment, 287.
- Rose, General Sir Hugh (Lord Strathnairn), in the Mutiny, his campaign in Central India, i. 32; took Jhānsī fort and town, ii. 89, his great victory (May, 1858) near Kālpi, 120.
- Rudarpur, town in Gorakhpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 219, 220; extensive ruins and a famous temple of Dūdhnāth, 219.
- Rudaulī, town in Bāra Bankī District, under Act of 1856, ii. 449; shrines and fairs of two Muhammadan saints who made miraculous recoveries, 449.
- Rudraprayāg, temple and place of pilgrimage in Garhwāl District, ii. 290.
- Kyotwārī* system of land tenure, i. 109, attempted establishment of, in Dehra Dūn, 260; the rack-renting system of the Marāthās, ii. 40.

S.

- Saādat Ali Khān, Nawāb of Oudh (1797-1814), i. 30, 230, 231, his treaties with the British and final cession of 'Ceded Provinces,' 231 and *n.*; the last of the tolerable rulers of Oudh, 231; the subsequent degeneracy of the dynasty, ii. 303, 304.
- Saādat Khān, Wazir of Mughal empire and first independent governor of Oudh (1724-39), i. 26, 27, 228, the prosperity under his rule, 228; sublet Benares, ii. 125, 126.
- Sadābād, *tahsil* of Muttra District, i. 384, 385.
- Sādhs, a caste peculiar to Farrukhābād District, i. 423, a kind of Hindu Quakers, 432.
- Safdar Jang, governor of Oudh (1739-55) and for a time Wazir of the empire, i.

- 26-28, 228; began the trouble with the Rohillas, 228, 245, 246, and called in the Marāthās, 26, repulsed from Delhi by Ahmad Shāh and the Marāthās, 228; at Lucknow, ii. 302.
- Safipur, *tahsil* of Unao District, ii. 321, 322.
- Safipur (or Saipur), town in Unao District, under Act of 1856, ii. 324, 325.
- Sagri, *tahsil* of Azamgarh District, ii. 240, 241.
- Sahajānand, religious reformer and ascetic of the early nineteenth century, ii. 404, 405; worshipped under name of Swāmī Nārāyan as incarnation of Krishna, 405.
- Sahāranpur, District in Meerut Division, i. 268-289, the north portion of the Doāb, 268, summer heat tropical, 269, fever common everywhere, 269; history under Muhammadans and Mughals, 270, incursions and barbarities of Sikhs and Marāthās (1709-1803), 270, 271, British occupation and organization, 271, 272, anarchy of the Mutiny, 272; archaeology, Buddhist, Hindu, and Muhammadan, 272, 273; population, 273, 274; wheat and rice the staple growths, 274, 275; 15 per cent. of cultivated area irrigated, 275; famine lately hardly felt, 277; education below average, 279, 280; bibliography, 280.
- Sahāranpur *tahsil*, i. 280.
- Sahāranpur city, head-quarters of District and *tahsil*, i. 288, 289, a railway terminus and municipality, 288, 289; mills and railway shops, 288, Government Botanical Gardens, 288, 289; its low-lying situation and recent sanitation, 288.
- Sahaspur, a dirty town in Bijnor District, on the road to Hardwār, i. 517.
- Sahaswān, *tahsil* of Budaun District, i. 527, 528.
- Sahaswān, town in Budaun District, a municipality, i. 532, 533; once head-quarters of District, 533.
- Sahatwār (also Mahatwār and Mahatpāl), town in Balliā District, under Act of 1856, ii. 199, a railway station, with considerable trade, 199.
- Sabāwar, town in Etah District, under Act of 1856, i. 480, near a railway station, 480.
- Sai river (350 miles), affluent of Gumti, i. 169, ii. 430.
- Saidpur, *tahsil* of Ghāzīpur District, ii. 184, 185.
- Saidpur, town in Ghāzīpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 187; of great interest from the ancient buildings above and below ground, 187.
- Saiva cult, Benares its principal seat in India, i. 36.
- Saiyid family of Bārha, their services to the empire, power and fall (1414-1737) in Muzaffarnagar, i. 291, 303.
- Saiyid 'king-makers' of Delhi, their home at Jānsath, i. 302.
- Saiyids, Mnsūwī, owners, by Government grant, of Sardhana estate, i. 319, 320.
- Sakas or Scythians, their retreat before the Yueh-chi and invasion of India in the second century B.C., i. 19; Saka Satraps of Muttra, 373.
- Saklānā, feudatory estate (70 square miles) in Tehri State, ii. 464.
- Sāl (*Shorea robusta*), a tree of sub-Himālayan and plains forests, i. 73, in Gorakhpur, ii. 202; in Kumaun Division, 254 *et passim*.
- Sālār Masūd (Saiyid), warrior-saint, nephew of Mahmūd of Ghazni, i. 21, 226; his raids, real and mythical, in Lucknow Division, ii. 315 *et passim*, the myth in Fyzābād, 378, his tomb (1033) and shrine in Bahraich, 419, the visit of Muhammad Tughlak (1340) and the grant of estates to ancestors of several large *talukdārs* in Bahraich, 409.
- Salempur-Majhāuli, two villages, treated as one town under Act of 1856, in Gorakhpur District, ii. 220; comprises the estate of the Rājā of Majhāuli, 220, recklessly administered, now recovering under Court of Wards, 220.
- Salīm Chishti, saint, foretold to Akbar the birth of a son, i. 24, his mosque and tomb at Fatehpur Sikri, 415.
- Salon, *tahsil* of Rāe Bareli District, ii. 335.
- Salon, town in Rāe Bareli District, ii. 337, 338; the residence of the manager of a large Muhammadan religious endowment, 338.
- Salt, no mines of, i. 77; its manufacture under licence on a small scale, 78, 118, 119; its external sources, 87; consumption and uses, 78, 119; average prices of, 147; imports of, 87, 119, 149.
- Salt department, i. 118, receipts of, 119.
- Saltpetre, its manufacture from saline earth, and export, i. 118, 119.
- Sambhal, *tahsil* of Morādābād District, i. 543, 544.
- Sambhal, town in Morādābād District, of great antiquity and former importance, i. 535, 536, 548, 549; a municipality, 549; traditions and history, 548, 549; mounds, ruins, mosque, temples, 548, 549; diminishing trade, 549; its suburb, Solah Sarai, 550.
- Sāndī town, a 'notified area' in Hardoi District, ii. 362.
- Sandīla, *tahsil* of Hardoi District, ii. 360.
- Sandīla, town in Hardoi District, a municipality, ii. 362, 363, a railway station, with arts, crafts, and trade, 363; several

- mosques, and the Bāra Khambha ('twelve pillars') of Akbar's reign, 363.
- Sandstone, the extensive and valuable quarries of the Stone *Mahāl* in Mirzāpur District, i. 77; Government property let out, 77, duty on and revenue from, 77; of Giri Rāj in Muttra District, too sacred to be quarried, 378.
- Sanitaria, Landour, i. 266, Mussoorie, 267, Nainī Tāl, ii. 262, Rānikhet, 277, Almorā, 274, Lansdowne, 289.
- Sanitation, the Sanitary Engineer of Public Works department, i. 127; water-supply and drainage of large towns, 127; by municipalities, 125, 155, of villages in respect of water-supply, 139, 140, its slow progress, 140; sanitary measures against spread of plague, of little avail, 39; incomplete of Dehra, 265, modern and improving of Mussoorie, 267; excellent of Gangoh, 283, of Hardwār, 284, Roorkee, 287, Sahāranpur, 288, good of Muzaffarnagar, 304, Hāpur, 323, good of Meerut, 327, incomplete of Aligarh, 366, of Muttra by carriage, 391; defective of Agra, 412; excellent of Shāhjahānpur, 562; supply of filtered drinking-water to Cawnpore, ii. 18, drainage and incineration of refuse, 18; good drainage and water-supply of Allahābād, 80, 82; good water-supply of Benares, drainage incomplete, 139, 140; bad of Gorakhpur, 218; good of Nainī Tāl, 263; good water of Almorā, 274, of Rānikhet, 277; good water, unfinished drainage of Lucknow, 311; drainage scheme of Fyzābād, 390; Belā, well drained, 438.
- Sankalp*, religious or charitable grants of land, i. 110.
- Sankisā, village with ancient ruins in Farrukhābād District, i. 436, 437; doubtfully identified with old capital, whither Gautama Buddha descended, 436; Asoka's pillar surmounted by a truncated elephant, 436, confused with a lion by Chinese pilgrims, 437; bibliography, 437.
- Sanskrit, revival of its literature under the Guptas, i. 20; study of, *see* Oriental Studies.
- Saraswatī river, disappears in sand of Punjab, is believed to reappear at Allahābād, ii. 78.
- Sardā, part of a river system from the Himālayas through Oudh, i. 180, 181, its many channels, meandering course, and junction with the Gogrā, 180. *See also* Girwā, Gogrā, and Kauriala.
- Sardhana, *tahsil* of Meerut District, i. 318, 319.
- Sardhana estate, in Meerut District, i. 319, 320, granted with a pension and title to Muswī Saiyids of Kābul, for services to Burnes and the British in their retreat (1841), and for later services during the Mutiny, 319, 320; lately in financial distress, 320.
- Sardhana, town in Meerut District, a municipality, i. 328-331, once famous as the residence of the Begam Sumrū, widow of the adventurer Reinhardt, 328, 329, her romantic life, army, wealth, and liberality, conversion to Catholicism, the fate of her second husband and her step-granddaughter, loyalty to British rule, 308, 311, 315, 329, 330, her palace, cantonment and ruined fort, 330; bibliography, 331.
- Sārṇāth, ancient Buddhist remains in Benares District, ii. 141, 142; *stūpas*, site of large monastery, and inscriptions, 141, 142; Hindu and Jain temples near, 141; the scene of Buddha's first preaching, 142; bibliography, 142.
- Sarsāwā, ancient town in Sahāranpur District, i. 289, once important, now declining, 289; birthplace of Gūgā or Zāhir Pīr, a Hindu and Muhammadan saint, 273, 289.
- Satī burj* or pillar at Muttra, i. 390, memorial mounds at Rasrā, ii. 199.
- Sātpurās, East, a wilderness of low rocky hills and jungle in the south of Mirzāpur District, i. 4, 203, 204, geology, 11, 12, botany, 14.
- Scenery, generally of a highly cultivated plain, i. 8, green or golden from June to March, desolate between whites, 8, the forests and snows of the Himālayas as a background, 8; the flat broken by sandhills, scored by ravines and broad valleys with a shifting line of river, 52, 220; of Oudh, 225.
- Schools, secondary and primary for boys, i. 133, 134, statistics, 156, subjects and teachers, 133, 134; special schools, medical, normal, industrial, agricultural, forests, &c., 134, 135, for Europeans and Eurasians, 135; private schools, 133, 134, statistics of, 156, preferred by Muhammadans for their religious instruction, 136; school fees, 137.
- Science, degrees in, i. 133; education in, medical school at Agra, 414, at the Thomason College, Roorkee, 287, at the Muir College, Allahābād, ii. 82.
- Secretariat, the, i. 99, 100.
- Seohārā (*Sinhārā*), town in Bijnor District, under Act of 1856, i. 517; on a main railway, and with considerable trade, 517.
- Serums, diagnostic, preventive, and anti-toxic, laboratory for, at Mukteswar, ii. 261, 262.

- Set Mahet, a vast collection of ruins, in Gondā and Bahraich Districts, ii. 406, 407; the excavation of two mounds, Set and Mahet, 406; many interesting finds, now in Lucknow Museum, 406, 407; doubtfully identified with the Srāvasti of Rāma's son and of Buddha, 407; bibliography, 407.
- Seths, native bankers, with head-quarters at Muttra, i. 391, their friendly attitude during the Mutiny, 375, built a great temple at Brindāban, 386.
- Settled Estates Act II of 1900, i. 238, 239.
- Settlements, financial, between Provincial and Supreme Governments (1871-1904), i. 106-109; based on a scheme of decentralization of administrative and financial responsibility, 106; successive and increasing transfers of departments, and of heads of revenue, in whole or in fixed parts, to Provincial Government, 106-109; railways finally (1892) removed from Provincial account, 107, 108; Provincial bankruptcy (1897) due to famine, 108; general financial results, 108; a tabular statement of principal items of revenue raised (1890-1904) in the Province, and of the amounts credited to Provincial revenues, 152; present arrangements, 108, 109.
- Settlements, financial, between Local and Provincial revenues, i. 123.
- Settlements, land: permanent, i. 112-115; of Benares (1795), 112, 113, of other parts repeatedly rejected by Court of Directors, 113, 115, and finally (1885) abandoned as impracticable, 115, no material difference observed between results of permanent and recurring settlements, 116; recurring or Regulation settlements (1822-94), 113-115, revised settlement rules of 1884 and 1886, 115, quicker and cheaper methods adopted, 115; summary settlements, 113, 116; thirty years the ordinary term of a settlement, 114; in Oudh, 239, 240, permanent in Bulandshahr defeated by trickery of landlords, 340, 341.
- *Seven *seer* famine, the, of 1860-I, i. 471, 472.
- Sex, statistics of, i. 40, 41, 144, 145 (table), rising proportion of females to males, 40, 41, highest where Aryan blood is most diluted, 41, the decline of female infanticide, 40, 41.
- Shāh Alam (II), Mughal emperor of Delhi (1759-1806), i. 28, failed against the British at Bihār, 28, position at Allahābād after the battle of Buxar (1764), 28, 29; against British advice joined (1769) the Marāthās at Delhi, 29, 299, forced to grant them Allahābād, 29, seized and blinded (1788), 30.
- Shāh Jahān, Mughal emperor (1627-58), i. 24, 25; his intolerance at Muttra, 390; the risings of the Bundelās, 24, the raid on Hindu temples at Benares, 24; the Taj Mahal and other splendid buildings at Agra, 25, 393, 405; deposed by his rebellious and discordant sons, 25, 405, his noble and devoted daughter, the Jāma Masjid built in her name, 407, 408, her modest tomb outside Delhi, 408; removed the imperial court to Delhi, 393.
- Shāhābād, *tahsil* of Hardoi District, ii. 359.
- Shāhābād, town in Hardoi District, a municipality, ii. 363, 364; a railway station, 363; important under Mughals, 363; a considerable place in 1770 and in 1824, an expanse of ruins in 1799, 363; the fine remains of its Afghān founder, 363; religious riots (1850 and 1868), 363.
- Shāhābād, *tahsil* of Rāmpur State, ii. 457.
- Shāhābād, town in Rāmpur State, the summer residence of the Nāwab, ii. 459.
- Shāhdara, town and 'notified area' in Meerut District, i. 331, founded by Shāh Jahān, 331, badly drained and dependent on drinking-water from a distance, 331.
- Shāhganj, town in Jaunpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 173; a railway junction and thriving mart, 173.
- Shāhjahanpur, District in Bareilly Division, i. 550-563; a narrow, scarred, alluvial tract running from the Ganges towards the Himālayas, 550; fairly provided with wood and large game, 551; in centre healthy, in parts subject to bad fever, 551; a debatable ground between Rohilkhand and Oudh, finally (1801) British, 551; the Mutiny, virulent and recurring, 551, 552; population lately fluctuating, from famine and fever, 552; rice, sugar-cane, and poppy grown more widely, 554; sugar-refining the important industry, 555, the Rosa sugar and rum factory, 555, 562; large exports of the celebrated local sugar, 555; irrigation mainly by wells and liable to failure in drought, 555, 556, the dreadful famine and fever of 1877-9, 552, 556, the refusal to come to relief works, 556, mortality of 57 per 1,000 (1878), 556; the prevalence of serious crime, 557; prospective increase disregarded in last (1900) settlement, 557; low standard of literacy, 558; bibliography, 558.
- Shāhjahanpur *tahsil*, i. 558, 559.
- Shāhjahanpur city, head-quarters of Dis-

- trict, a cantonment and municipality, i. 561, 562; a railway station, 561; fluctuating population, 561; founded (1647) and named after the Mughal emperor, 561; its industry and trade, chiefly in sugar and rum, not equal to its population, 562; remarkable for excellent sanitation, 562; Boer prisoners encamped (1901-2) in the cantonment, 562.
- Shāmlī, town in Muzaffarnagar District, under Act of 1856, i. 304, 305; part of grant with Kairāna to Mukarrab Khān, physician, 304; stormed (1794) by George Thomas for the Marāthās, 305; Colonel Burn (1804) surrounded by Marāthās and relieved by Lord Lake, 305; loyalty till death of the *tahsildār* during the Mutiny, 305; decaying since a terrible epidemic of fever, 305.
- Shamsābād, decaying town in Farrukhābād District, under Act of 1856, i. 437; under the Rāthors, till their expulsion by kings of Jaunpur, 437.
- Sharkī ('eastern') dynasty of Jaunpur (1394-1493), i. 22, ii. 160, 161, 170, its independent rule of the Provinces, 22; the splendid architecture of its mosques, 22, 33, ii. 160, 171; finally crushed by Bahlol Lodi of Delhi, i. 23; its patronage of learning, ii. 160, 171. *See also* Jaunpur District and city.
- Sheep and goats, i. 62; wool and hair industries, 79, 83; trade carriers from Tibet, 88.
- Sher Shāh, Sūr, founder of the Sūr (Afghān) dynasty (1540-55) of Delhi, i. 23, defeated and expelled Humāyūn, 23, ii. 176; started the good system of government of Akbar, i. 25.
- Sherkot, town in Bijnor District, under Act of 1856, i. 517, once head-quarters of Dhāmpur *tahsīl*, 517.
- Shiahs, their number, i. 46, distinguished from much more numerous Sunnis, 47; most numerous in Lucknow city, where the kings of Oudh were of their sect, 235; riots between them and Sunnis, 540.
- Shikārpur, town in Bulandshahr District, under Act of 1856, i. 350, 351, hunting-lodge of Sikandar Lodi, 351; a neighbouring mound the site of an older town, 351; the remarkable Bāra Khamba or 'twelve pillars,' 351, other buildings of note, 351.
- Shikohābād, *tahsīl* of Mainpurī District, i. 447, 448.
- Shikohābād, town in Mainpurī District, under Act of 1856, i. 451, railway station two miles from the town, 451; its frequent change of owners till 1801, 451.
- Shivarājpur, *tahsīl* of Cawnpore District, ii. 13, 14.
- Shops, in town and country, i. 86, now supply each a variety of goods, 86.
- Shujā-ud-daula, Nawāb of Oudh (1755-75), i. 28, 29, 228-230, became hereditary Wazīr, 229; shared in the victory of Pānipat (1761), 28, defeated (1764) with Shāh Alam at Buxar, and at Jājmau, 28, 229, mild terms of peace imposed in view of the Marāthās, 29, 229; with British aid expelled the Marāthās from Rohilkhand and finally (1774) annexed it, 29, 229, 230, 246, 247, 486; his dependence on the British and reception of a Resident, 230; removed from Lucknow to Fyzābād after Buxar, 390, his buildings there, 391.
- Sidhaulti, *tahsīl* of Sitāpur District, ii. 347.
- Sikandar Lodi, king of Delhi, i. 393, 535, 549.
- Sikandarābād, *tahsīl* of Bulandshahr District, i. 343.
- Sikandarābād, town in Bulandshahr District, a municipality, i. 351, 352, built (1498) by Sikandar Lodi, 351, the scene of battles before and during the Mutiny, 351; on the grand trunk road and near a railway station, but with little trade, 351.
- Sikandarpur, town in Balliā District, under Act of 1856, ii. 199, 200; remains of its former importance and size, 199; its decadence ascribed to migration to Patna, of unknown cause and date, 200.
- Sikandra, village in Agra District, i. 417, 418, the famous tomb (1612-3) and marble cenotaph of Akbar, of unusual design, 417, 418; visited by Finch (1609), 418.
- Sikandra Rao, *tahsīl* of Aligarh District, i. 363, 364.
- Sikandra Rao, town in Aligarh District, a municipality and railway station, i. 370; a declining, ill-drained place, 370; confiscated for rebellion of its *jāgirdār* during the Mutiny and granted to a loyal Rājput, 370.
- Sikhs, the, their rise a cause and effect of the decline of the Mughal empire, i. 26, their change from a religious sect to a warrior nation, 26, their first (1709) incursions repelled, 26, their raids in the Northern Doāb, 29; compactness of western villages, a precaution against, 34, 292, raided Dehra Dūn, 253, their indiscriminating barbarities in the Doāb, 270, 292; their assistance in the Mutiny, 233, 305, held Allahābād fort, ii. 66. *See also* under History in Districts.
- Silk, cultivation of mulberry, failure in experimental, i. 78, by jungle tribes, 78.

- Silk-weaving, with chief centre at Benares, i. 78, 79.
- Singāhī Bhadaura, town on two separate sites, in Kherī District, ii. 375.
- Sirāthū, *tahsil* of Allahābād District, ii. 74, 75.
- Siron, village with Jain ruins in Jhānsī District, ii. 107.
- Sirsā, town in Allahābād District, under Act of 1856, ii. 85, a railway station, 85, next to Allahābād city the most important mart, 85.
- Sirsāganj, village in Mainpurī District, under Act of 1856, i. 451; centre of trade in District, 442, 451.
- Sirsi, town in Morādābād District, under Act of 1856, i. 549, 550.
- Sitāpur, District in Lucknow Division, ii. 338-350; part of Gangetic plain, naturally fertile, 338; cool and healthy, save in lowland feverish *gūnjar*, 339; history vague, 339, prominent in the Mutiny, 339, 340; agriculture backward, with large holdings, rents in kind, and high-caste cultivators, 341; wheat the chief crop, 341; badly protected from drought, 342, several distressing famines of late, 343, 344; communications by rail and road fairly good, 343; the difficulties of settlement due to rents in kind, 344, 345, low literacy, 345; vaccinations, 66 per 1,000, 346; bibliography, 346.
- Sitāpur *tahsil*, ii. 346.
- Sitāpur town, head-quarters of District, cantonment, a municipality, ii. 350, chief centre of District trade, 350.
- Siva-worship, its chief centres, i. 36; adherents of, 46, eat mutton, 48.
- Siwālik Hills ('belonging to Siva'), i. 4, 5, 187, 199, the final and lowest range of the Himālayas, 187, separated by the high valley of Dehra Dūn, 199, in the United Provinces between the Jumna and Ganges, 199; the Mohan pass road, 199, 259; geology, fauna, and flora, 199; bibliography, 199.
- Siwālik (geological) series, i. 11, 191, magnificent fossil fauna of, 11, 191.
- Siyānā; town in Bulandshahr District, under Act of 1856, i. 352, the legendary origin of the name, 352; once of some importance, now of small, 352.
- Sleeman, Sir W., on the wretched and lawless state of Oudh, ii. 315, 352, 410, 440.
- Small-pox, mortality from, i. 38, 39; inoculation and vaccination for, 139, 159, epidemics decreased by spread of vaccination, 139.
- Soils, i. 51-52; their physical and chemical characters, 51, the low percentage of nitrogen in the alluvium, 51, its more rapid renewal in a hot climate, and artificial increase, 52, 54, 56; their classification as sand, loam, and clay, 52, the cross classification based on their distance from homesteads and manure, 52; the 'black soil' of the Central Indian plateau, 52, the characteristic soils of the Bundelkhand alluvium, 52, ii. 36, their liability to *kāns*, 37.
- Solah Sarai ('sixteen inns'), scattered suburbs of Sambhal town, in Morādābād District, i. 550, under Act of 1856, 550.
- Solāni river (55 miles), rising in Mohan pass, affluent of Ganges, i. 166, crossed near Roorkee by brick aqueduct of Upper Ganges Canal, 166.
- Son river (Sanskrit, *Suvarna* or 'gold,' *Sonos* of Arrian), i. 171-173; 487 miles, affluent of Ganges, 171; its surpassing sanctity, legends, historical and literary interest, 171, 173; its picturesque cascade and scenery, 171, 172; its short, high floods, disastrous to traffic and cultivation, 172; the Son Canals, 172; the bridges of the grand trunk road and the East Indian Railway, 172; its shifting channels and junctions with the Ganges, 173.
- Soraon, densely populated *tahsil* of Allahābād District, ii. 75.
- Soron, ancient town and place of pilgrimage in Etah District, i. 480, 481; a municipality and railway station, its legend, mound and ancient (restored) temple of Sitā and Rāma, 480; bathing station on the Būrhigangā, old channel of the Ganges, now artificially fed, 480, 481; many carved temples, *dharmsālas*, and old inscriptions and fairs of pilgrims, 480, 481; growing trade, 481.
- Srāvastī, an important place in pre-Christian Buddhist literature, i. 226, its exact site disputed, 226; once identified with Set Mahet, ii. 394, 407, 409.
- Srinagar, town in Garhwāl District, under Act of 1856, ii. 290, old town washed away (1894) by bursting of Gohnā lake, 290; modern town well built on a higher site, 290; its trade due to position on pilgrim route, 290.
- Stamps, judicial and non-judicial, sale of and revenue from, i. 122.
- Steamers, river, i. 93, 165, 166.
- Stone, prehistoric implements of, i. 17, 203.
- Stone-carving, i. 82, at Muttra, 379, at Agra, 397, 413.
- Strachey, Sir John (Lieutenant-Governor, 1874), instituted poorhouses in famine of 1860-1, i. 97, and relief to ladies in their own homes, 97.
- Suār, *tahsil* of Rāmpur State, ii. 458.

- Sub-Himālayas, i. 2, 3, the Bhābar ('porous'), 2, the Tarai, 3, the region of the Siwāliks, 3, 199, geology of, 10, 11, botany, 13.
- Sudrās, the, represent, in popular belief, the aboriginal population, i. 43, 44.
- Sugar, important manufacture of, i. 82, its chief centres, and methods, 82; imports (from Mauritius) and exports, 87, 149, 150. *See also under* Industries and Trade in Districts.
- Sugar-cane, an important crop, i. 58, its cultivation and varieties, 58, area of, 146, its increased growth, 311, 312 *et passim*; the important crop of Bareilly Division, 483; prejudice of Rājputs against its cultivation, ii. 424. *See also under* Principal Crops in Districts.
- Sultānpur, District in Fyzābād Division, ii. 420-429; traversed by the Gumti river, climate mild and healthy, 421; uneventful history till the Mutiny, 421, revolt of the troops in cantonment, and murder of officers, 422; population dense and given to emigration, 423; rice, the largest crop, 424, prejudice of Rājputs against sugar-cane, 424; railways and roads, 425; drought and scarcity rare, 425; very backward in education, 427; bibliography, 427.
- Sultānpur *tahsil*, ii. 427, 428.
- Sultānpur town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 429; on a railway, with prospects of improving trade, 429; the old town razed for disloyalty during the Mutiny, 429; new town on site of former cantonment, 429.
- Sumrū or Sombre, the Begam. *See Reinhardt and Sardhana town.*
- Sunnis, the greatly more numerous sect of Muhammadans, i. 46, 47, riots between them and Shiāhs, 540.
- Surabhā Tāl, lake in Balliā District, four to thirteen square miles, i. 205, ii. 188, its channel into the Ganges, dammed for irrigation, i. 205, 206; its fish and fowl, 205.
- Sūraj Mal, Jāt Rājā of Bharatpur, his rule in Muttra, i. 374, 375, took (1757) Koil, 353, sacked Shāhdara before battle of Pānīpat, 331, mausoleum at Gobardhan, 387; took (1761) Agra, 393; killed (1763) at Ghāziābād by Rohillas, 322.
- Sūrasena, the ancient name of a tract round Muttra, and of a variety of Prākṛit, i. 248, its mention by Greek and Sanskrit writers, 248, its capital, Muttra, 373, 389.
- Surveys, i. 140, 141, based on the Great Trigonometrical Survey of India (1802), 140; cadastral surveys, 114, 140, of 16 inches to the mile, 140, Districts surveyed, 140, 141; topographical survey, 141; Forest survey, 76.

T.

Tahsil, subdivision of a District, in charge of a *tahsildār*, i. 100, 101, 105, divided into *parganas*, units in settlement of land revenue, 101, 114.

Tāj Mahal, at Agra, described, i. 409-411.

Tājpur, town in Bijnor District, i. 518; residence of leading Tagā family, of which some are Christians, 518; the loyalty of the Rājā during the Mutiny, 518.

Tālbahat, well-drained town in Jhānsi District, under Act of 1856, ii. 107, 108; ruined (1858) fort and fine tank, 107, 108.

Tālgrām ('village of tanks'), town in Farrukhābād District, under Act of 1856, i. 437, 438.

Talukdāri system, its origin, development, and degeneration, i. 236, 237.

Talukdārs, superior landowners, their tenures, i. 109, 110, in Oudh, 236-240, comprise more than half the area of Oudh, 110, British dealings with, before the Mutiny, reversed after, 110, 116, the proprietary rights of all but five confiscated for rebellion after the Mutiny but treated liberally, 236, 237, Lord Canning's proclamation and policy, 236, 237, their rights defined and regulated (1869) by the Oudh Estates Act, 238, their indebtedness, 238, *Talukdārs' Relief Act* (1870), 238, Settled Estates Act (1900), 238, 239; the Oudh Compromise (1866) between superior and inferior proprietors, 239.

Tamkūhī, estate of a Rājā in Bastī and Gorakhpur Districts, ii. 215, 216.

Tanakpur, village, at the foot of the Himālayas, in Almorā District, ii. 277; centre for trade with Tibet, 277, 278; projected railway from Pilibhit, 277.

Tāndā, *tahsil* of Fyzābād District, ii. 387.

Tāndā, town in Fyzābād District, a municipality, ii. 392, 393; a noted weaving centre, once famous for fine flowered muslins, 392; still a large industry in inferior cloths, 393.

Tāndā (or Tāndā Badrīdān), town in Rāmpur State, ii. 459, 460.

Tanks, irrigation, i. 9, 65, 66; sacred tanks not used for irrigation, 378.

Tanning. *See* Leather.

Tarabganj, *tahsil* of Gondā District, ii. 402.

Tarai, the damp malarious tract, where the mountain torrents reappear below the Bhābar, i. 3, ii. 247, 259, most of

- it managed as a Government estate, 259; pre-eminently a rice country, 396.
- Taxes, municipal, on houses, land, professions, trades, horses, &c., and cars, tolls (besides octroi), i. 124, 125, 155 *et passim*.
- Tea, cultivation of, established by Government, i. 60, constant area of (13 square miles), 146; imports and exports of, 149, 150.
- Technical and industrial education, i. 132, 133, 135.
- Tehri (or Tehri-Garhwāl) State, ii. 460-466; an area of 4,200 square miles, entirely in the Himālayas, 460; contains the sources of the Ganges and Jumna, 460; its physical aspects, conditions, and history as of Garhwāl District, 460, 461, the active loyalty of its Rājā during the Mutiny, 461; has no town but the capital, 461; low density and rapid increase of population, 461, 99 per cent. Hindus, 461; about 70 miles cultivated with rice, millets, &c., 462; very valuable forests leased to British Government, 462; trade mainly with Mussoorie, 462; no roads for wheeled traffic, 462; administration and justice, i. 102, ii. 462, 463; crime very light, 462; revenue and expenditure, 463; land revenue, 463; tolls on pilgrims carrying water from Gangotri, 463; army, police, &c., 463; education backward, 463; hospitals, 464; vaccination much appreciated, 464; bibliography, 464.
- Tehri town, capital of State, and cold-season residence of Rājā, ii. 465, 466; hot and low, bazar in old river bed, 465; a busy trade centre, 466; temples and *dharmśālas* for pilgrimage, 466.
- Temperature, i. 15, 16, 142. *See also under* Climate and Temperature in Districts.
- Tenures of land, i. 109-112; the ordinary tenures in the Provinces, 294, 377 *et passim*; in Oudh, superior of *talukdārs*, 236-239, of inferior proprietors, 239, 240, occupancy tenures, 240, statutory tenants, 240-242; peculiar, of hill tracts, ii. 246.
- Thagī*, persistence of, after British supremacy, i. 31, in Etāwah District, 454, its goddess at Bindhāchal, ii. 157, 158.
- Thākurdwārā, *tahsil* of Morādābād District, i. 543.
- Thākurdwārā, town in Morādābād District, under Act of 1856, i. 550.
- Thāna Bhawan, town in Muzaffarnagar District, under Act of 1856, i. 305, a centre of disaffection during the Mutiny, 292, 305. *See also* Shāmlī.
- Thārus and Boksās, fever-proof tribes of Tarai, i. 243, ii. 251.
- Thomas, George, Irish adventurer, his power over a considerable area north of Delhi, i. 30, called in by the Marāthās against the Sikhs, 271, 292, stormed Shāmlī, 305, restored to power the Begam Sumrū, 330, saved the battle of Gokulgarh (1788) for the emperor, 329.
- Thomason, James, Lieutenant-Governor (1843-53), founder of Engineering College at Roorkee, i. 287, the history and scheme of the College, 287; Thomason Hospital at Agra, 400, 412; settled Azamgarh, ii. 238.
- Thread, sacred, of the twice-born, i. 43, 50, its investiture compared with Christian confirmation, 44; coloured of other castes, 50.
- Tibet, trade or barter with, on sheep and goats, yaks and hybrids, values and principal articles, i. 85, 88, ii. 269, 270, 283; Himālayan passes to, i. 198; trade road, tracks, and passes from Almorā, ii. 270, 273, 275, 276, Anta Dhurā, pass to the open mart of Gartok, 274; trade and pilgrim passes and routes from Garhwāl, 289, 290.
- Tigers, in the Bhābar, i. 2, in the Siwāliks and elsewhere, 14. *See also under* Fauna in Districts.
- Tilhar, the most prosperous *tahsil* of Shāhjahānpur District, i. 559, 560.
- Tilhar, town in Shāhjahānpur District, a municipality, i. 562, 563, a railway station, and now next to Shāhjahānpur city as a centre of trade, 562; estates confiscated of rebel (1857) Muhammadans, 562.
- Timūr, the Mongol, his invasion, took Delhi (1398), i. 23, harried and stormed Meerut, 23, 307, 308.
- Tirwā, *tahsil* of Farrukhābād District, i. 428, 429.
- Tirwā, town in Farrukhābād District, under Act of 1856, i. 438; the castle and estate of the Rājā, 438.
- Tobacco, coarse, grown round most villages and consumed locally, i. 58, its area, 146, its yield of 12 to 15 cwt. per acre, 58; imports and exports of, 149, 150; its special flavour from brackish water, 430.
- Tons, Eastern, river, affluent of Ganges, i. 170, its inadequate channel and disastrous floods, 170; destructive floods of Azamgarh town, ii. 242.
- Tons, Northern, river (100 miles), affluent of the Jumna, i. 174, 175.
- Tons, Southern (*Tamasā*), river (165 miles), affluent of Ganges, i. 169, 170, rises (2,000 feet) in Kaimur Hills, 169, its magnificent series of waterfalls, 169,

- crossed near its junction by bridge of East Indian Railway, 169, 170.
- Towns, population of, 11 per cent. of total, i. 34; seven with population over 100,000, 101 with population over 10,000, 34; the proportion of urban to rural population in different parts, 34; little influx of rural population into, 36; their original rise and growth as seats of worship or of government, 36; the modern influence of trade and manufactures, 36; the disturbing effect of railways, 36.
- Trade and commerce, i. 84-88, statistical tables of, 148-150; its history and state before annexation, 84; its chief centres, 85; internal, mostly rural and simple, by shops and markets, 86; external, (a) with the rest of India, mostly with Bengal and Calcutta, 85-88, (b) foreign, with Nepal and Tibet, 85, 88; the chief articles of export and import, by road, 85, by rail and by river, 85, 87, 88, 148-150. *See also under Trade in Districts.*
- Traffic. *See Canals, Railways, Rivers, and Roads.*
- Treasure, silver coin and bullion, imports and exports of (within India), i. 149, 150.
- Trees, of the Himālayas, i. 13, 14; important and characteristic of the different forest areas, 72, 73, destruction of jungle for railway fuel, 332, 353; avenues of, along roads, 259 *et passim*. *See also under Botany and Forests in Districts.*
- Tribes, descendants of a common ancestor, distinguished from castes, i. 43; chief of Musalmāns, 44, criminal, 129; jungle of Bundelkhand, 217; Mewātis, 223, 224; fever-proof of jungles of Rohilkhand, 243.
- Tucker, Mr., his energy at Mirzāpur during the Mutiny, i. 145, 146.
- Tulsī Dās, the celebrated poet and religious teacher, i. 235, founded and strictly regulated Rājāpur, ii. 50.
- Tūndla, village and railway junction in Agra District, i. 418.
- U.
- Ubarī, an unusual tenure of land in Bundelkhand, ii. 92, the decree of the Privy Council upon its grant to Rājā Kesho Rao of Gursarai, 102.
- Ujhānī, town, a municipality, in Budaun District, i. 533, a railway station, 533.
- Unao, District in Lucknow Division, ii. 313-325; part of the Gangetic plain, and with its physical features, 313, 314; generally healthy, with mean temperature, 314; under the Muhammadans, Jaunpur, Mughals, and Oudh, 315, its wretched state before annexation (1856) described by Sleeman, 315; during the Mutiny, a lack of leaders, 315, 316; its dense population, 316; of average fertility, with a slow increase in cultivated area for growing of rice, 317, 318; largely irrigated from wells and tanks, 318; industries and trade slight, 318, 319; severe distress from recent famines, 319; murder prevalent, 320; some low permanent settlements as rewards of loyalty, 320, 324; low literacy, 321; bibliography, 321.
- Unao *tahsil*, ii. 321.
- Unao town, head-quarters of District, a municipality, ii. 325; on two railways, with a thriving trade, 325, its history from the eighth century to the Mutiny, 325.
- United Provinces, the area administered by the Lieutenant-Governor of Agra and Oudh, general view of, i. 1-141; the origin and history of the name and charge, 1, 2, 30, 31, 99, 210, 211; physical aspects, 1-17; history, 17-32; archaeology, 32, 33; population, 33-51; agriculture, 51-72; forests, 72-76; mines and minerals, 76-78; arts and manufactures, 78-84; trade and commerce, 84-88; communications, 88-94; famine, 96-99; administration, 99-105; finance, general, 105-109, land revenue, 109-117, miscellaneous revenue, 117-122; local self-government, 122-126; public works, 126, 127; army, 127, 128; police, 128-130; education, 130-138; medical, 138-140; surveys, 140, 141; bibliography, 141; statistical tables, 142-160; rivers, 161-185; mountains, 185-204; lakes, 204-206; canals, 206-210; historic areas, 210-248; detailed accounts of Divisions and Districts, 249-573, ii. 1-449; Native States, 450-466.
- University of Allāhābād, constituted 1887, i. 131, 132; the change (1904) in the constitution of its Senate, 132; requires a course of four years for its B.A. degree, 133; cost almost paid by examination fees, 133; statistics of education, 133.
- Urdū or Hindustāni, the official and literary language, i. 42; the *lingua franca* of the Provinces, 221.
- Usar, a clay soil impervious to water and intractable, i. 52, its surface efflorescence, *reh*, of soda salts, 11, 52.
- Uskā, town in Bastī District, under Act III of 1901, ii. 230; the terminus of a branch railway, proceeding to Tulsipur, 230; an important mart of country and Nepāl produce, 230.

Utraulā, *tahsil* of Gondā District, ii. 402, 403.

Utraulā, town in Gondā District, a 'notified area,' ii. 407.

V.

Vaccination (and inoculation), i. 139, statistics and cost of, 160, compulsory only in municipalities and cantonments, 262 *et passim*, valued more in the hills than on the plains, ii. 272, 464. *See also under* Vaccination in Districts.

Vaishnavism, its chief centres, tenets, and adherents, i. 36, 46, 372, 374, 386, 389; its relation to the Rādhā Swamī sect, 46.

Vaisyas, or traders, one of the three original twice-born castes, i. 43, 44.

Vallabhāchārya sect, residence of founder and head-quarters at Gokul, i. 389.

Veterinary department, the civil, its organization and duties, i. 63; instruction in the use of serums for cattle diseases, ii. 262.

Villages (= the revenue *maucas* or parishes), with populations of from 500 to over 5,000, i. 34; number over 100,000, *see* table, 144, 145; more compact or inaccessible in the west, a precaution against Sikhs and tax-gatherers, 34, 402, elsewhere straggling, 34; little migration from, to towns, 36; village autonomy and its relations with the Government, 101, 102; village Munsifs and courts, 104, 105; village or rural police, 128, 129; sanitation and water-supply of, 139, 140.

Vindhya (= 'a hunter') Hills (*Ouindion* of Ptolemy), i. 5, 199-203, separate the Gangetic basin from the Deccan, 199, north of the Narbadā, 200, really the southern escarpment, 700 miles long, of the Mālwa plateau, 200, touch the Sātpurās at the source of the Narbadā, flowing henceforth between the two ranges, sometimes far, sometimes near, 200; in the valley like 'a weather-beaten coast-line,' 200; their pink sandstones with ripple-marks made by water, 200, outlying ranges and isolated peaks, 201; their moderate (2,000 feet) elevation, 201; with the Sātpurās the watershed of the centre of India, 201, the source of many great rivers, 201, fortresses and castles of their abrupt flat-topped eminences, 202; their geology, 11, 12, 201, 202; their mythology, 202, 203.

Vital statistics, i. 37-39; methods of registration in rural and urban areas, 37, 38, 39, checked and tested by higher officials, 37, 38, and found roughly correct, 38; table of births, deaths, and of mortality from characteristic diseases,

38; deaths from principal diseases, 38, 39; infant mortality, 39; effects on, of famine and fever compared, 98.

Volunteers, corps of, strength and stations of, i. 127.

W.

Wages, the returns misleading, i. 70; daily, of agricultural labour, vary in different parts, 70, between 3 annas in the west, and 1½ in the east, 70, their supposed upward tendency, 70; of village artisans, 70; rising of skilled labour and domestic service, 70, 71; of men and women, skilled and unskilled, in mills and factories, 83, 84; the combination of employers to regulate, 84; of teachers in primary and secondary schools, 134.

Wājid Ali Shāh, the last king of Oudh (1847-56, *ob.* 1887), i. 31, 231, 232, his extravagance, misrule, and deposition, 231, 232; built the Kaisar Bāgh, the largest and most debased of all the Lucknow palaces, ii. 304.

Walidād Khān of Mālāgarh, his energetic hostility during the Mutiny, i. 334, 370.

Walpole, General, restored order (December, 1857-May, 1858) in Cawnpore, ii. 4, retook (1858) Etāwah, i. 455.

Water-supply, of large towns, i. 127, of villages, 139, 140. *See also* Sanitation.

Well, the, at Cawnpore, ii. 17.

Wells, irrigation, their methods and cost, i. 65, area supplied by, 66, 146, much larger than that of canals, 146; suffer from the fall in the spring-level, 358, 363, 402, ii. 6, 26.

Wheat, cultivation of, i. 55, its area, 18 per cent. of cropped area, 55, 146, prices of, 147. *See also under* Principal Crops in Districts.

White Huns, of Central Asia, their invasions of India and overthrow of the Gupta empire, i. 20.

Wolves, found everywhere, i. 14, kill human beings, 14, especially in Budaun, 519; in Cawnpore, ii. 3.

Women, their number, i. 144, 145; their proportion to men in different areas, 40, 41; the prevalence and reason of female infanticide, 40, 43; marriage of, 41, 42; the large number engaged in agriculture and other work, 47, 48; dress, 49; wages in factories, 83; education of, general, 134, medical, 135; in hospitals, 139; at Lucknow, ii. 313; visited by lady doctors, i. 139.

Wood-carving, i. 82.

Wool, industries of, hand, i. 79; woollen mill at Cawnpore, statistics of, 83; carpet and rug factories, 79, 80; im-

ports and exports of woollen goods, 88, 149, 150; imports of raw wool, 149; from Tibet, 88, ii. 270. *See also under* Arts and Manufactures in Districts.

Y.

Yaks and hybrids with kine, used for carriage in the hills, ii. 269.

Z.

Zafarābād, old town in Jaunpur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 173, 174; a railway station, with no industries, 173, 174; its old name Manaich, identified with the scene of several striking incidents, 174, the subjection by conversion of a Rājput chief by Zafar Khān, 174; its decline after building of Jaunpur, 174; the Masjid (1311), tombs

and mounds of great interest, 174; bibliography, 174.

Zaidpur, town in Bāra Bankī District, under Act of 1856, ii. 449, its turbulent Saiyid inhabitants, 449.

Zamāniā, *tahsil* of Ghāzipur District, ii. 184.

Zamāniā, town in Ghāzipur District, under Act of 1856, ii. 187, ruins surmounted by a massive pillar, 187.

Zamīndārī system of land tenure, i. 109, 111, four classes of, 111; former British dealings with, 113, 114.

Zamīndārs, functions of, under native rule, paid cesses along with land revenue, i. 122, responsible for law and order in rural parts, 128; till lately paid the *chaukidārs*, 129.

Zanānas, female pupils in, i. 134.

Zoology. *See* Fauna.

THE UNITED PROVINCES

Scale = 1:4000000 or 631 Miles to an Inch

English Miles
0 20 40 60 80 100

- DIVISIONS OF AGRA**
- 1 MEERUT DIVISION
 - 2 MATHURA DIVISION
 - 3 BAREILLY DIVISION
 - 4 ALLAHABAD DIVISION
 - 5 BENARES DIVISION
 - 6 GORAKHPUR DIVISION
 - 7 KUMAON DIVISION

- DIVISIONS OF OUDH**
- 8 LUCKNOW DIVISION
 - 9 FYZABAD DIVISION

Native States coloured yellow

Railways opened and in construction

Canals

